WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK

A Study in Tolerance

with Genealogy

Gc
929.2
M1375m
1132513

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALDREDGE BOOK STORE
Fine Books
DALLAS

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01331 6143

William Lee McCormick at age 54

WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK

A Study in Tolerance

with Genealogy

by

EDNA HAYNES McCORMICK, B.A., M.A.
University of Texas

Listed in WHO'S WHO IN THE SOUTH AND SOUTHWEST, Chicago, 1950, 1952

Published by

THE BOOK CRAFT, Dallas

COPYRIGHT, 1952

by

EDNA HAYNES MCCORMICK

Printed in the United States of America

1132513

Dedicated to
Freedom of Thought and of Religion
as was the life of my father
William Lee McCormick
of Denton, Texas

Old Bridge Book Store - 7.50

PREFACE

Since history is history ONLY if it is accurately written, I am deeply indebted to my brother, Robert Earl McCormick of Sacramento, for his accurate and precise checking of my copy with the original manuscripts of Father's. Earl did this painstaking work even though he was busy readying for publication his own book, PHILOSOPHY OF FOUR VALUES.

His personal comment to me, one which I value highly, was: "You have been careful, very careful, with the whole thing. It is a good piece of historical writing, with homey anecdotes. The factual material with names and dates will be invaluable as time passes."

I thank my sister, Elise, for her helping me compile the index and mount the photographs for the illustrations.

For their letters and data, I thank the many interested readers of the Daughters of the American Revolution Magazine, who replied to my query. Some of these data have been helpful; and more will be, I think, as my research continues.

I thank especially the following for genealogical proof of some data I had: Mrs. B. F. Crabbe, Mount Shasta, Calif.; Mrs. Frederick A. Burt, Bennington, Vermont; Mrs. Roy C. Scott, Madera, Calif.; and Miss Marjorie Templeton, Huntington, W. Va.

To those who by the pre-publication purchase of my book have made its publication possible at this time, I give my hearty thanks.

I thank Mrs. Sally Morris Simpson for her help in the research on the copyrights; and Mr. Bruce Davis for his securing the copyrights permits for data found in the genealogy of this book.

I thank also the Librarians at the North Texas State College and Texas State College for Women of Denton, the Dallas Public Library, and the Fort Worth Public Library, for the services they have courteously extended to me.

The fine work of the many glossy prints, some from originals but

most from old photographs and daguerreotypes, speak the praise of the C. E. Carruth studio at Denton, Texas.

And to the publishers, Mr. Banks Upshaw and The Book Craft, and the engravers . . . to all of those whose excellent work together with their professional advice, graciously and elegantly presents this memorial volume, I am deeply grateful.

The McCormick royal and baronial ancestry has been compiled and generously shared with us by Mr. William Ross Cooper of Kansas City, Mo. And Mr. C. Vernon Terrell of Decatur and Austin, has generously shared his Tyrrell data which date back to 443 B. C.

Of the references given by Mr. Cooper, I acknowledge with gratitude permission from Harrison & Sons of London, to use data from Burke's ARMORY and PEERAGE; and from Appleton-Century-Crofts, Inc. of New York, for their permission to use data from David Starr Jordan's *Your Family Tree.*

Other sources for which I am grateful to Mr. Cooper are: Charles H. Browning's *Magna Charta Barons;* Ahlstrom's *Dictionary of the Peerage;* Burke's *Landed Gentry;* Foster's *Yorkshire Ped.;* Welles' *Americans of Gentle Birth;* and (a reference within a reference) (?) Anderson's *Royal Genealogists.*

In the summer and fall of 1945, I compiled most of WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK, A Study in Tolerance, hoping to publish it in 1946, Texas' State Centennial year.

During the past six years I have added data I found from time to time among my father's papers; data, which though extraneous to Father's manuscript material, are none-the-less valuable for research in Denton pioneer history. I am happy to include these data for the descendants of those pioneers.

And, too, because of my deep appreciation for the inspiration and help given me by the life and work of Lilith Lorraine (and I plan to resume my study with her soon), I am including herewith some tributes to her.

Hers is the honor for whatever I achieve in the world of poetry;

hers whose poetic standards are high, whose criticism is kind though exacting, and whose generous spirit is unequaled. Lilith is

> The poet of magic whom faith is impowering
> To awaken the dreamer (whose staff will be flowering),

and is the founder-director of AVALON WORLD ARTS ACADEMY, and internationally known poet, author, lecturer, critic, publisher, and friend.

AVALON GUIDES

When tempests rage in the rampant soul
Whom doubts beset, and thunders roll;
THE accolade of strength supernal,
AVALON guides, star-etched, eternal.

When twisted thoughts lure hearts that yearn,
Who points where faith-fed tapers burn?
The Queen of Arts, serene and vernal:
AVALON guides, star-etched, eternal.

When nations hurl their bitter blows
Of rancorous hates their fears impose;
(Hers is the cadenced voice diurnal)
AVALON guides, star-etched, eternal.

—Edna Haynes McCormick.

LASSO-IN' LOVE WITH LOVE

(To Lilith Lorraine)

Our fathers were undaunted, Texas' poet sings,
For they were first to lasso stars above.
They won the world they wanted, everything but wings,
Whose lilting voices lassoed Love with love.

With mighty lariats twirling, Texas' pioneers
Would leisurely and gaily ride along
To tame the long-horned yearlings, wild West Texas steers
Their hearts attuning Love and Western song.

CHORUS

(Texas drawl. Smile in voice.)

I'm lasso-in' Love . . .
'T is the call o' West Texas
I'm lasso-in' Love . . .
The trail's tallest in Texas
I'm lasso-in' Love . . .
In the drawl-awl-awl o' BEST TEXAS
I'm lasso-in' Love . . .
With love . . . Yes, in Texas.

—Edna Haynes McCormick.

My father's life was one of tolerance, especially toward freedom of thought and religion. And the keynote of this book, WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK, A Study in Tolerance, is best sounded by one of his own epigrams:

"I will fight for your right to your religion;
Will you fight for my right to my religion?"

I have tried to give you a full length picture of his tolerance; and to do just that, I have included all of his personal data so painstakingly prepared and signed by him, and carefully filed by him and my sister, Elise . . . I have omitted two or three names in giving you his personal opinion of unworthy acts.

His philosophy of religion as told by him, you will find in the epigrams at the head of the divisions of the book. And the epigrams are his, unless otherwise specified.

Father's mind first turned to the study of religion as it affects one's daily acts, when, at the age of fourteen years, he joined the church. And his study of Comparative Religions continued through the years.

—Edna Haynes McCormick.
915 West Highland Street
Denton, Texas

September 30, 1952.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

William Lee McCormick 1

In the World of Religion 4

The McCormick Family in Scotland and Ireland 20

The McCormick Family in Virginia 23

McCormick Family History 28

Some Facts in the Early History of the
Baptist Church of Denton, Texas 50

Character-Building Hobbies 63

Some Historical Facts Pertaining to Denton,
Texas, From 1856 to 1870 75

Like Fathers, Like Sons, Like Granddaughters 101

Lonesome Dove Baptist Church and West Fork Association . . 128

Annie Victoria (Haynes) McCormick 143

Haynes Family Tradition 156

Genealogical Data 173

WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK

A century beyond the undiscerning
My father pioneers the free man's cause.
He scorns the Judases of loud applause
Who snare with praise the men they would be spurning.

His heart for all humanity is burning
As greed the Dragon bares its pincer claws;
In outer space, unfearing Mammon's jaws,
He hails the star-set Arc of God . . . time-turning.

With open mind for ever changing creeds
Of men who share in gold, who share in labors:
The friend alike of rags and tailored tweeds;
Esteemed of men who build by love, not sabers;
He pioneers in thought as conscience leads:
And calls the world his home; the people, neighbors.

—Edna Haynes McCormick.

(Fall of 1949)

This is the era of greatest scientific progress,

and the age of fewest miracles.

As science advances, miracles retreat.

WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK

A Study in Tolerance

Texas Centennial for Statehood is being celebrated this Year of 1946. Historically and officially it began December 29, 1945.

Our Texas Centennial of 1936, in honor of Texas the Republic, stressed the glorious deeds of our forefathers beginning with their heroic defense of the Alamo. Today we are featuring the FUTURE of our TEXAS rich in its wealth of mineral and soil. And my tribute to Texas on February 19, Texas Statehood Day, is the following lyric which I give through the kind permission of my collaborator, Mr. Larry Conley of New York.

MY HEART'S IN THE HIGHLANDS OF TEXAS

Melody: Larry Conley. Lyric: Edna Haynes McCormick

1.

Texas has her rolling plains, Refreshing rains and hurricanes,
But I sing my heart's refrains, Far up in the highlands of Texas.

Chorus

My heart's in the highlands of Texas, In the highlands of Texas
My heart's in the highlands of Texas, With the one I love.
My heart's in the highlands of Texas, In the highlands of Texas
My heart's in the highlands of Texas, With the one I love,

Where the gliding moon rides high over mountain trails,
Lighting up the sea-blue skies, giving stars white sails,
My heart's in the highlands of Texas, In the highlands of Texas
It sings in the highlands of Texas, With the one I love.

2.

Texas gives us wealth in oils, our fertile soils, industrial toils,
But for me the sweetest spoils are up in the highlands of Texas.

3.

Texas gives us health in sports, our worthy ports, historic forts,
But for me romance best courts far up in the highlands of Texas.

4.

Texas once had stealth that grieves: coyotes, wolves, and cattle thieves,
But their heads our Tex retrieves far up in the highlands of Texas.

5.

Texas had her thundering herds with murderers plundering beasts and birds,
But such blundering has occurred far from the highlands of Texas.

6.

Texas gives us lakes and streams, where nature gleams with golden dreams,
But for me contentment beams far up in the highlands of Texas.

7.

Texas has her sunny climes with joyful times to tuneful rhymes,
But for me the call bell chimes far up in the highlands of Texas.

8.

Texas has her many flags, and when interest lags, then a Texan brags,
But for me it's the hills and crags far up in the highlands of Texas.

9.

Texas has her tom-tom drums, her darkey hums, and Spanish rhombs,
But for me the sweetest plums are up in the highlands of Texas.

10.

Texas has her rich folklore, an interesting score our songs explore,
But the rhythm I adore is the lilt of the highlands of Texas.

11.

Friends,

If you feel that we're conceited, that our store's depleted; we have more secreted,
But YOU ALL are kindly greeted far up in the highlands of Texas.

1944.

In the world of Thought, the privilege is guaranteed to me, by the Constitution of the United States, and it is my inalienable right, to be my own master, free to travel as I please in search of knowledge, without fear or hindrance. To expand to the fullest capacity.

In the World of Religion

By W. L. McCormick

Trinitarians

From the past we learn, that the first Trinitarians were the Hindu. Many centuries later, the Roman Catholics; and still later, the Lutherans, Presbyterians, Baptists, and Episcopalians—swarm from the Roman Catholic Church. The Methodist swarm from the Episcopal Church; and Christians swarm from the Baptist Church. At this time, there are many organizations, under various names, in the United States and Europe, of the Trinitarian faith and belief.

Unitarian

Zoroastrianism, founded by Zoroaster, is Unitarian; so is the religion of the Jews, and the members of the Greek Catholic Church. And also, the followers of Mohammed, the author of the Koran, and founder of Islamism.

In the United States and Europe, are many Christian organizations, known as Unitarians. "The principal tenets of their faith, are the Fatherhood of God, brotherhood of man, salvation through character, under the leadership of Jesus Christ."

Religion

Religion embodies our views with reference to the future life.

There are various types of religion, and many of them based on the Bible of the Christian.

Religion is invoked, as a rule, as a protection against Hell and the Devil.

There is something worth while in all religions, as well as some error. Religion should be that sacred relation in the secret closet of the heart, in communion with the powers that control the Universe, and no one has a right to enter that secret chamber without invitation.

Religion of whatever kind is sacred to its possessor, and I never indulge in ridicule.

At first Protestantism advocated freedom of thought in religion; but later prescribed freedom of thought in religion.

In the future the moral element will be a greater factor in the growth and development of the individual than belief.

The Christian religion has reached a higher state of development than any known religion. It may in the future go into decay, and some other form of religion take its place. All religions are a development from primitive conceptions into the various religions of today; and are the product of the ages through which they pass.

It is the inalienable right of every one to approach the Supreme Ruler of the Universe; and no Pope, Bishop, Preacher, or Priest has any right or privilege to invade the sacred grounds of the individual. It seems that Ecclesiasticism has monopolized God, and in order to approach Him, you are required to subject yourself to its dictation.

The influence of civilization has had a wholesome effect on religious tolerance. It has given to the United States a Constitution which has robbed intolerance of all its weapons, save two: social ostracism and excommunication. We are emerging from a state of savagery; but the age of civilization, seemingly, is many years in the future.

Our savage instinct still holds to decision by war, in the settlement of controversies. When Woodrow Wilson returned from Europe, with a vision greater than any, save one, within the last two thousand years, his people rejected it. And I have failed to find where the religious organizations of this Country by resolution or otherwise, aided or encouraged the greatest movement for civilization ever offered by man.

We are forced to look to the future for the civilization, which should have been our heritage long years ago.

There is no escape from payment of the penalty for the violation of

Nature's Laws; either physical or moral. Settlement must be made in full, or the ends of justice are defeated. So One's life should be so conducted as to cause a minimum of transgression.

The belief that confession for wrong doing, will be sufficient atonement, seems to me to be too easy a route; and virtually relieves us from the payment of the penalty. When the debt is satisfied, payment ceases. The belief that Man will be eternally damned for mistakes in this life, is a reflection on God.

Editor's note: The following is a copy of a letter my father wrote to my brother, in Sacramento.

Dear Earl:

Your letter of May 9th inst. received. I read your views as to world conditions generally, with interest.

We are making history and making it faster than is generally known. Something different from the past will be evolved out of the confusion; I hope it will be an improvement on the past. Peoples of the various nations are seeking justice, and will finally get it; but it may be at the end of a hard struggle.

It seems that the savage instinct from the past still clings to us, and that in our progress toward civilization, we have reached about the half-way station. Impressed as many are with the belief that war is inevitable, we cannot look to the immediate future for relief from WAR.

As we have no evidence to encourage us to believe that a state of civilization is possible in the near future, it may be that fear of annihilation will finally force the banishment of war. Fear seems to be the principal factor controlling our actions; so fear may in the absence of a higher ideal bring a measure of peace to this war-stricken earth.

I received the remembrance from the Children, and it was appreciated, especially the feeling that prompted the remembrance. I am looking forward to the time when I can make a visit to California, and see you, Victoria and the Children. I know I will enjoy the visit.

I am enclosing a clipping from the Dallas News, carrying a picture of fifteen members of an organization known as "Natives of the Confederate States of America."

The Association was organized in Denton, and the charter members as follows: W. L. McCormick; J. S. J. Gober, Vice-President; J.D. Bates, Secretary-Treasurer; J. T. Alred, Mrs. Ella Hawkins, J. H. Sublett, Mrs. Emma Ashley, Lawson Robertson, and Sidney Albert Pritchard, nine in all, instead of fifteen as named in the clipping, and all nine natives of Denton County.

We received a letter from State Railroad Commissioner Lon A. Smith, congratulating us on forming the Association, and he predicted that it was the beginning for organizations of this kind throughout the State. Mr. Smith was for six years Commander of the Sons of the Confederate Veterans of Texas.

A Centennial History of Politics and Personalities of the Democratic Party, of Texas, from 1836 to 1936 has just been published. It is in four large volumes. I had the privilege of a biographical sketch. Included is your great-grandfather and great-grandmother McCormick, and your grandfather and grandmother Haynes, your Mother, yourself, Victoria and the Children (Doris and Corinne), Edna and Elise.

The books are labeled on the back, "History of Texas Democracy."

I have been trying to get some information on the Religion of ancient India. In some of Sir William Jones' writings, he will probably give the information, or in the works of Frederick Max Muller.

Sir William Jones was born in London, in 1746; and Frederick Max Muller was born in Dessau, Germany, 1823. Don't go to any extra trouble about it, as the weather is getting a little warm for extra reading.

Would be glad if you could all come to see us and also see the Texas Centennial. It will be better this year than last year.

With love and best wishes to all,

FATHER.

The Sun of our Solar System, at a terrific speed, is on its yearly circuit in its orbit, within our Galaxy, the Milky-Way; and it is more than two hundred million years in making the trip.

The Earth, together with all other planets in our Solar System, is compelled by the Sun's attraction to make the trip with it.

For billions of years the Sun has continued its journey and will for an unknown time to come.

With the naked eye, we can see about three thousand Suns, and with the telescope, about fifteen hundred million Suns; and when the two hundred-inch telescope is installed, our knowledge of the Universe will be greatly increased.

We are here by virtue of natural laws, without our knowledge or consent; so far as we know. Our bodies are composed of the food we eat and the water we drink, and (are) part of the organic matter of the Universe.

Assuming that we are an entity, living throughout eternity, and not subject to dissolution of the physical body; we are in eternity now, and this life is a sector of eternity, and our lives are a continual progress from the past.

With all due respect to my Scotch Ancestry, I do not believe that Babes are born under the wrath of God, in a sinful and fallen state.

It is the thoughts we think and the life we live, that will determine our place in the Universe. We will not be able to escape from the wrongs committed; at some time in some way, we will make settlement. We cannot shift the responsibility by making confession, and escape by undertaking to substitute the innocent for the guilty. Justice will not permit to escape penalty of violated law. The penalty ceases when justice is satisfied.

The belief in witchcraft is born of Ecclesiastical ignorance, sponsored by religious fanaticism. Humane governments have prohibited the burning of Old Women as witches.

The belief in a Devil is passing. The belief in a Devil necessarily creates a fear complex, and impedes progress toward a more perfect state of existence.

As knowledge increases, intolerance decreases, and in the future the moral element will be a greater factor in the growth and development of the individual than belief.

Every thing is in motion. In natural law there is no such state as rest, and it is the only law we are conscious of.

In the realm of religion, it is the liberal, not the conservative, man who makes the greatest progress.

I do not believe the Supreme Ruler demands, or desires, that we should be mentally slaves. Mental slavery is self-imposed tyranny, and it is a violation of our natural right of independent thought; which is the only hope of civilization.

Born under the Confederate Flag
On the "Lone Prairee"
In Denton County, Texas
Eighteen Sixty-Three.

Am proud of my native country, and its flag, and loyal to the Flag under which I live.

My recipe for health is:

No coffee, no tobacco, no liquors; don't swear, and don't believe in a Devil.

Coffee is not good for the physical health, neither is tobacco or liquors; swearing is unethical.

The belief in a Devil necessarily creates a fear complex; which is both physically and mentally injurious, and impedes progress toward a more perfect state of civilization.

To those who believe the vast Universe and every thing therein, including Human Beings and the Devil, were created by an ALL-WISE AND LOVING GOD:

What pleasure or glory would it be to such a God, to create a shrewd and cunning Devil, for the sole purpose of damning Humanity?

In the economy of Nature, there is no place for a Devil.

All life comes into existence by virtue of Natural Laws, and why is it, that of all creation, the only life alleged to have been conceived in sin and born of iniquity, is the Human Being?

The Supreme Ruler of the Universe never made such an unjust charge against Motherhood.

In time the Human Race will reach a higher level of civilization; when wars will cease and all wrongs will be settled around the Council table. And belief in a God-created Hell and Devil, will be no more.

The Earth has made seventy-nine trips around the Sun since I have been here. It is surprising, after millions of years, that an individual known as Lee McCormick, should be in existence, and here at this time.

It seems that every thing is life in some form; but that any particular life should be in existence, appears impossible.

But the same rule and wonder will apply to the Ant and the Bee. Nature has no pets.

On the afternoon of July 3rd, 1943, on Mulberry Street, in Denton, Texas, I met a little girl, about three years of age, accompanied by her

mother. As the little girl went tripping along, in her innocent childhood, this thought came to me:

On reaching the age of comprehension, the child will be taught that she was conceived in sin and born in iniquity; a child of the Devil, and justly so, on account of the transgression by Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden.

To frighten innocent children, with (mythical) Hell and the Devil, creates a fear complex which is injurious to the development of both mental and physical health.

We are taught that very few people of this earth will escape Hell and the Devil. Such terrible thoughts will leave an impression stamped on the mind of the child, which it will be almost impossible to efface.

More than 200 Roads to Heaven, based on the Christian's Bible, are recommended in all religions, probably 700 Roads are open to travel.

At some time in the future, we will reach a state of civilization, when belief in War, Hell, and the Devil will be no more, forever.

. . . .

Like the wise old owl,

The more he saw, the more he thought;
And for every flaw, the more he sought

a solution.

—Editor.

Tricky ways of accomplishing ends otherwise unaccomplished!

The world is full of such actions. That's why we have wars and wars and wars. How can we have a peace PERIOD? Father put in many an hour studying and pondering over peace. He was in favor of the League of Nations from its beginning. And he favored an International Police Force long before our United Nations Charter took form; even before our entrance into this last war. Cause of wars? BIGOTRY. I would say that bigotry is the dismal swamp for the mind of man. And when one sinks ankle-deep when one's head goes down first, one is almost too far gone for one's rescue. Religious bigotry is the most

deeply seated of all intolerances . . . in direct antithesis of our GOLDEN RULE. Bigotry says, "Do as I do and, or ! ! ! I guess Father took the OR, for he was not only fighting for your right to your philosophy of religion, but he was fighting for his right to his philosophy of religion, also. You see, my father was a deeply religious man; perhaps not according to every definition. Every soul has his own definition thereof.

Ruth Kennedy's mother once said to me: "I teach my sons and my daughter to be tolerant of all things except intolerance." And such most deftly describes my father's code.

Father was very intolerant of deception. He has commented many times upon the leader of the Indian raids with his red hair. Another incident he has repeated many times to me, was that of the elderly lawyer and his giving instructions upon how to defeat a candidate—not a man of too high ideals, but a man much better than the lawyer. The recipe for defeat—and the like has been used over and over in our day—was this:

"Pass the word around that Mr._____ cuts his wood in his back yard on Sundays. He has a large following among the church members and the Germans. The church people will not vote for him because he cuts his wood on Sundays, and the Germans will not vote for him because they are chiefly wood-cutters." The result? The said candidate was defeated.

Another example of deep-seated prejudice was that evident during the popularity of the modern Ku Klux Klan. Father was almost ostracized, suffering greatly financially, because he could not conscientiously join an organization to "dole" out justice from beneath a hood. He believed in trial by jury ALWAYS.

And because of his fairness to others, I am proud to know that many times men whose views were diametrically opposed to Father's would enjoy discussing those views with Father. They knew their views would be respected. We all want that!

Father and Grandfather were early champions of prohibition, at a time when it was unpopular to vote the local option ticket, and when

the press, in their cartoons, depicted our Public Square of Denton, which then had ten saloons to its discredit, growing up in weeds with the friendly cows grazing around the Court House—local option carried. And Denton is still here. So come and get it.

When all else fails ridicule is ushered in. And Father had the unkind charge of "sissy" thrown at him many times by those young people on picnics who did not know him well. Each time, some man would say: "You might just as well lay off of that. You can't make Lee McCormick drink."

Sounds stormy? Well, I have thrown the spotlight on the rough spots. But we must remember that the rough spots, or tough spots, are what make or mar a human being's character. And the more human and humane a man is, the greater the possible devastation. Father evidently had a strongly built storm-cellar for his character mellowed through age.

He was a quiet man, my father; quiet when discussing his own personal views. Like Tolstoi, he took the right to do his own thinking, and gave you the same right to yours. Father was not an orator, but he ably defended his own position, once he had weighed all the evidence pro and con.

The best in ALL religions he looked for and accepted. For more than fifty years he took excerpts from the many philosophers, and then in his later life, he carefully typed these and filed them away. And it is my hope that Earl can find time in the not too far distant future, to edit these notes. One friend valued them so highly that he asked Father to will them to him. And we like such a friend!

But Father did not just happen to be big-minded. One or more boys would go home with him from the church for Sunday dinners every week. There were always at his home a large family, a good table, and big hearts to welcome his companions. They, Father and the boys, would carry their good shoes home, and after dinner would go to the creek for a swim—and a fish or two. Father recalled that once they brought home an appetizing string of fish. He was not quite certain what Grandfather would say about a Sunday catch. With a

twinkle in his eye, Grandfather said: "Get on into the kitchen and dress those fish for supper."

And upon another occasion, when Father and his brothers were playing cards, euchre I think, in the dining-room, Grandfather unexpectedly passed through. There was not time to make the cards disappear. Grandfather wisely sat down, and: "Suppose you deal me a hand." And thereafter the boys played cards at home whenever they wished.

And may I add this: To my father, his father was a life hero—a Southern war hero, well built for six feet, good looking, kindly, just to ALL and in ALL things. He was Father's ideal of the composite of mental, moral, and physical vigor.

You wish my father's height? Six feet three. Mother said he grew an inch after she married him. He had black hair, brown eyes, long straight nose, full lips, sandy-colored mustache and whiskers when they were in vogue, and at his best average weight, tipped the scales at 190 pounds. His maximum weight was 207. At his death he weighed around 175. I forgot to say he was handsome. Mother said he was the catch of the town when she married him.

Luckily for us children, Father and Mother both willingly joined us in our games, be it croquet, forty-two, flinch, dominoes, or old maid. Our croquet ground was large, 45 feet by 85 feet—the berry patch was put there just this last year. And I have seen Father and Earl many times strike my ball with theirs at a distance the length of the grounds.

During the summer of 1944, we played forty-two twice a week outdoors under a large oak tree. And Father always enjoyed playing as much as the rest of the foursome. Too, he was a great walker. Many a time he has walked a distance of five miles or more to the creek for an outing. And he has enjoyed his swims in Lake Dallas. And so you see, Father was for any kind of sport that was clean sport.

He was by sports as he was by books. He would not read a book that was not worth his reading through. He did not feel that he was being just to its author to formulate an idea about the contents of a book

without reading the whole of it. His reading was chiefly: the Bible several times, the Koran, the Catholic Bible wherein it differed from our King James version, Religion of India, literature of the Unitarians, many histories of the various nations, politics, the various philosophies, the Dallas News, and the Denton Record-Chronicle. He read an occasional novel, one of the best. And most of his reading was done before ten o'clock at night, his regular retiring hour from childhood. But he could enjoy playing games with us or with friends into the wee small hours, or seining all night if need be.

And that's the man about whom I am writing in my WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK, A Study in Tolerance.

Indicative of Father's outstanding trait of tolerance is this high tribute paid him by a good neighbor, who for many years has lived across the street from us here on Highland.

Soon after Father's passing, I commented to her and her husband that, of all Father's good traits, I admired that quality most by which he was equally at ease with the educated and the unlearned, the rich and the poor, the politician in high office and the man of little influence, the man of creased trousers and the man in coveralls, the deeply religious member of the church and the so-called heretic.

It was then our friend replied in her calm, sweet, ladylike manner:

"Why, Miss Edna, your whole family is like that. I can see now President Roosevelt and a street urchin stepping up on your front porch at the same time. And you would welcome that street urchin just as graciously into your home as you would the President." And she knew the esteem in which all of us held President Franklin Delano Roosevelt.

And for that compliment I wish to thank her much.

The brightness of age is that one is more kindly and generous, more tolerant of others and their views. Father was. His last talks with friends, even from his sick-bed, evidenced his patient understanding and good will toward his fellow-man.

And it was most becoming that, as it was from a revival of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church of Denton that Father gave his

confession of faith for baptism, so it was Rev. F. L. Elliott, of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church of Denton and a fellow-member of the Natives of the Confederate States of America, who planned and conducted Father's funeral services. They were the most peaceful and inspiring of any that I have ever heard. The address and the music bespoke Father's life of peace and inspiration.

My father's life seemed to say with Browning in the opening stanza of RABBI BEN EZRA:

Grow old along with me!
The best is yet to be,
The last of life, for which the first was made:
Our times are in his hand
Who saith, "A whole I planned,
Youth shows but half; trust God: see all, nor be afraid!"

Then (PARADISE LOST, Book VII)

Heav'n open'd wide
Her ever-during gates, harmonious sound,
On golden hinges moving.

To My Father

SINE TIMORE

(The McCormick Family Motto)

FEARLESS

To have the grace
To stand
For what
You feel
Is right
While the crowd
Jeers.

FEARLESS

To command
A place—
If not
A square deal,
Show fight—
Among your proud
Peers.

Edna Haynes McCormick, O DIOGENES! (Poems), 1938, Avon House, N. Y. page 15.

RESOLUTION

WHEREAS our respected citizen and fellow-townsman, W. L. McCormick, has passed to his final reward, and

WHEREAS his record, both as public official and civic leader, has been such as to deserve recognition, and

WHEREAS his exemplary life and conduct afforded inspiration to those with whom he was associated,

THEREFORE BE IT RESOLVED BY THIS BODY:

That in his passing we have lost a good friend, the community a useful and honorable citizen, and the family a kind, indulgent father. That the unselfish services given to his native city will be long remembered and cherished.

BE IT FURTHER RESOLVED that a copy of this resolution be filed with the minutes of this meeting and a copy sent to the family of the deceased.

ADOPTED this 23 day of February A. D. 1945.

(Signed) H. G. BROWN
Chairman, City Commission

Attest:
O. C. KNIGHT (Signed)
City Secretary

And again, Earl, Elise, and I wish to express our deep appreciation of their kind assistance and expressions of sympathy to our relatives, neighbors, friends, both individuals and firms, County and City officials, the press and radio, in Denton and in the State.

Especially are we indebted to Mr. and Mrs. Herbert L. DaLee, Mr. and Mrs. Roswell C. McCormick, Mr. and Mrs. J. Howard Davidson, Mr. and Mrs. Terrell W. McCormick, Ivan McCormick, John McCormick, Paul Beale, James Chapman, Mrs. J. S. Chapman, Miss May McClurkan, Walter B. McClurkan, Mr. and Mrs. E. C. Garrison, Rev. F. L. Elliott, and Dr. Wallace C. Kimbrough.

As to our state after this life, we do not have any knowledge. Science may, in the future, open the door for us.

To me, a tribute to the TEXAS of 1946, are the memories of a tall typical Texan, one who for more than a half-century has been

fighting the hard fights for tolerance, justice, health, and security for all.

The whys and wherefores of acts and thoughts are highly interesting to me. And I am hoping they are to you, the reader, too. Perhaps they will be if I can portray them as interesting and entertaining.

And I am most desirous of passing on to you what I find is the WHY my father was so strong in his belief and acts regarding tolerance of another's ideas and religion. Father's character began many centuries ago. For the complete picture I shall give you first what I know of the history and legend of the McCormick Family. For these data I am indebted, in most part, to my father, William Lee McCormick; his sister, Mrs. Virginia (McCormick) Sanders, of Dallas, Texas; a relative and genealogist, William Ross Cooper, Kansas City, Missouri; Miss Emily C. McCormick of Berryville, Clarke County, Virginia; and C. Vernon Terrell of Austin and Decatur, Texas.

For our relatives, co-descendants with us, I am enclosing a genealogy, called GENEALOGICAL DATA.

The full genealogy I have recorded with the Americans of Royal Descent, National Society Magna Charta Dames, and the Colonial Order of the Crown (Charlemagne).

I can see my father's character in the nobility of character of our ancestors. The McCormick Family Motto: "Sine Timore." Fearless! What is more like Father? And the Motto of the Most Noble Order of the Knights of the Garter: "Honi soit qui mal y pense." Translated: "Shame on him who evil thinks." Again, the clean and kindly mind of my father!

Such is as it should be. Father was descended from the Founder, Edward III, and fifteen other Knights of the Garter; and from fifteen of the MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARONS. There were twenty-five of these barons, as you know; and seventeen have living heirs. Our Bull relatives have sixteen barons to their credit.

A heritage such as that should develop Freedom of Thought and of Religion, shouldn't it? But there is another angle, that of *responsibility*. My mother's careful and just teaching, recalls this admonition: Remember "Noblesse oblige," "Noble birth imposes the obligation of noble conduct."

The McCormicks have been a family of pioneers. It seems that every generation down to my father's, has gone Westward, fighting the wilder life of the jungle and the hardships of unbroken land. But my father, pioneer in spirit and in build, sought the newer and bigger ideas for the betterment of ALL mankind. How proud I am of his victories! But honor to those to whom honor is due, and so I must make my first entry with the McCORMICKS IN SCOTLAND. Father and I admitted to each other that if we *had* to be full blood of just *one* of the many nationalities that make up our composite whole, we would select without hesitation the SCOT. But, if I plan to complete this Study in Tolerance in time for publication in 1946, I must hurry on to historical data. These first, according to my notes, were taken from Burke's GENERAL ARMORY.

James I of England, once said: A Scottish Presbytery "Agreeth as well with monarchy as God and the devil."

—W. L. McCormick.

Is that why Father and I have always been so proud of our Scotch ancestry?

THE McCORMICK FAMILY IN SCOTLAND AND IRELAND

The McCORMICK FAMILY is of Scotch-Irish origin. The original family, by the name of McCormack, came from Scotland to Ireland about the early part of the seventeenth century. The Scotch branches of the family still spell their name McCormack while the names of those who emigrated to Ireland gradually became changed to McCormick.

The name McCormack means "son of Cormack." Cormack is an old Celtic name which means "son of the Chariot," from cor or corb, meaning chariot and mac, meaning son.

Harrison, in his Surnames of the United Kingdom, says that Cormack (Son of the Chariot) was "a sobriquet given in the first century to a Lagenian prince who happened to be born in a chariot while his mother was on a journey." The same explanation is given by Donovan, in his "Irish Family Names."

The original McCormacks who came from Scotland to Ireland were Presbyterians. Great numbers of the Presbyterian families fled from Scotland to Ireland in the reign of James II, the Catholic monarch of England. James was especially severe upon the Scotch Presbyterians, partly on account of the Duke of Argyle's Rebellion, in Scotland, and partly because he was of the Catholic faith. The Presbyterians of Scotland feared a general massacre by the papists, and they fled over into the North of Ireland in large numbers before the year 1689.

In 1690 the power of James II was effectually broken by William of Orange at the Battle of Boyne and William became King of England under the title of William III. William was of the Anglican Church, and he in turn instituted severe measures against the Irish Catholics in Ireland. In these measures, the Scotch suffered equally with the Irish, and thus it was about the years 1700 to 1715, there began a great tide of Scotch-Irish emigration to the United States. The Exodus lasted well up into the nineteenth century, and during that time perhaps more immigrants came from Ireland to the American shores than in all the preceding immigrations combined.

One of the early families of McCormick in Ireland was that of JAMES McCORMICK. He was living in Londonderry, Ireland, in 1689. On July 29th of that year, following the celebrated siege of the city of Londonderry, there was presented to William III and Mary, his wife, an address bearing the signatures of the well-known gentlemen and citizens of that city.

Among these names occurs that of James McCormick, of whom little else is known, except that he was the progenitor of the family of that name who later emigrated to America.

(Editor's note: There is a tradition in one family, that a James McCormick of Ireland married Mrs. Sarah Welch. A McCormick Family in Virginia—our McCormicks came from Virginia—has it that James McCormick of Ireland married a Miss McFarren. The same woman?)

Legend* has it that the Highland McCormacks, who were Celtic, wished not to be confused with the Lowland Cormacks, who were Nordic, and so these Highlanders prefixed the Mac. Cormac of Cormac was a Highland chieftain. Needless to say, we like that newer designation!

Such is our first known instance of intolerance. Other cases, as you will note from our history thus far, are: Catholics vs. Presbyterians,

---

* Walker's History of the Siege of Londonderry and Witherow's Derry and Inneskillener.

Church of England vs. Irish Catholics, and Irish Catholics vs. Presbyterians.

But on to America! There is a tradition in our family that a McCormick ancestor of ours was born on the high seas from Ulster, North Ireland, to America. And we were much interested to learn from George Washington McCormick of Chicago, that he had the same tradition. Father met him at the Dallas (Texas) Fair many years ago, but both men were middle-aged or past before they compared notes.

It seems that our McCormick ancestor first stopped with Penn's Colony, but soon migrated to Virginia. The Quakers did not want too many Presbyterians too near to them!

And here we see a Quaker vs. Presbyterian complex!

Thus we come to the McCormick Family in Virginia. One of the earliest members of the family to migrate to Virginia, was Dr. John McCormick.

Religious Liberty is guaranteed by the Constitution of the United States, and, as a loyal American, I am willing to fight for your right for your religion.

THE McCORMICK FAMILY IN VIRGINIA

DR. JOHN McCORMICK migrated from Ireland between the years 1730 and 1740, and settled in Orange County, Virginia.

"In the Orange County records there is a deed of May 21, 1740, from Just Hite to 'John McCormick of Orange County' for 395 acres of land. Subsequently he took up other grants adjoining this property, which was located in that part of Orange County that eventually became Jefferson County, West Virgina." (*Some Virginia Families,* by Hugh Milton McIlhany.)

It was on this estate, near Summit Point, that in 1740, he built the "White House," which was still standing in 1903. Parts of this estate were "Weehaw" and "Upton."

In Mr. Norris' *History of the Lower Shenandoah Valley,* published in 1890, we find the following paragraph regarding the McCormick family of Orange County:

"The early members of the McCormick family were singularly unobtrusive people, content in their happiness derived from their own family relations, being extremely clannish. Both the men and women in the family . . . . were without guile, strictly honorable, affectionate, domestic and courteous. One of their marked characteristics was their great regard for truth.

"One of the heir-looms of the family was an old English prayer-book, from which much of the data in this article was gleaned. Unfortunately, it was destroyed during the Civil War. The prayer-book was given by Francis McCormick to his son, Thomas McCormick, at

the time of his marriage. In it was a family tree on parchment, a very valuable and curious relic. One page represented Dr. John McCormick in a blue broadcloth suit, with brass buttons; another, the marriage scene, and yet another, represented Anne McCormick with a blue bodice and yellow silk or satin skirt, with a branch of something in her hand, and a bird. Another page represented a death scene, coffin, et cetera, and a notice of dates, births and deaths beneath. The dates were all in the 1700's."

Dr. John McCormick was a graduate in medicine of the University of Dublin, and brought with him to this country a large and valuable library, which was sold at his death to Dr. Cremer, of Charleston, Virginia. Dr. McCormick was the most prominent physician in the neighborhood, and left a lasting impression upon the community in which he lived. He died in the year 1768, leaving a wife and eight children. His estate was appraised February 8, 1769. In his will, made May 8, 1768, and recorded November 2, 1768, he mentioned his wife, Anne, and the children: James, John, Francis, William, George, Andrew, Mary (McCormick) Tate, and Jean (McCormick) Bryn. (See Genealogical Data.)

His wife and son James were the executors of his estate.

The maiden name of his wife, Anne, is unknown. It is supposed that he was married before coming to this country. The descendants of his eight children are scattered thoroughout many states, some of his sons having gone to Pennsylvania, and some to the West.

JAMES McCORMICK, oldest child of Dr. John and Anne McCormick, was born about the year 1730, possibly in Ireland (or on the Waters from Ireland to America); he died in 1803. He served in the French and Indian War in 1754 under General George Washington, for which he received a land grant. There are two James McCormicks listed in the official list of "Revolutionary Soldiers of Virginia" by Eckenrode, one of which may be the James McCormick of Orange County. (The actual identification, however, has not been made by us.)

James McCormick married, in 1758, Mercy (Lupton) Haynes, widow of Joshua Haynes. James McCormick died in 1803. Mercy

Haynes was daughter of Joseph Lupton of Frederick County, Va., and Mercy (Twining) Lupton. And Mercy Twining was a descendant of William Twining, who came to America in 1643, and Henry Howland and Henry Newland, who came to America in 1621 and 1620, respectively. (See Genealogical Data.)

Through soldiers' rights for services under Washington in 1754, James McCormick received 1200 acres of land on the Ohio River near Sandy. He willed the land to his children. He died in 1803. It appears that the grant of land was not complete till 1811. After the death of this James, Moses, the eldest son and executor of the estate, received the grant for the estate. Then in 1815 some of the children, maybe all, moved to Wayne County to occupy the land.

The will of James McCormick, who married Mrs. Mercy Haynes, mentions the following children: Moses, JAMES, Joshua, Sarah, Rachel, John, and Mercy. (See Genealogical Data.) It is not shown that the last three moved to Wayne County, Virginia.

The second son:

JAMES McCORMICK was born in 1768 and died in 1841. He lived first in Frederick County, Virginia, but later moved about 1815, with other members of the family, to Wayne County, Virginia, where he settled on the land that had been granted to his father.

James McCormick and Jemima Violet were married February 26, 1792, by Rev. William Harvey. There are still some Violets in Winchester, Virginia; the family originally came from Loudon County. They were Quakers. The McCormicks were Presbyterians.

There was a Quaker Meeting House near Dr. John McCormick's home, known as the Bunnskin Meeting House. There was a Presbyterian Chapel near the head-waters of the Bull Skin, in 1762. The Rev. William Hill was pastor until 1800, when he went to Winchester to take charge of the church there. He was also in charge of the Presbyterian Chapel in what was then Frederick. It is considered almost certain that the Rev. William Harvey was a Presbyterian, too.

From the deed indexes of the Clerk's Office, Cabell County Court, Huntington, West Virginia, we have:

James and David McCormick from Wm. Spurlock, 2000 acres, on ridge between *Twelve Pole Creek* and E. Fork of Sandy River, 1821.

James McCormick from Ezekiel McCormick, 250 acres, Ohio River, 1824.

My father, William Lee McCormick, told me that he often heard his father, James Robert McCormick, speak of Twelve Pole Creek.

The children of James McCormick and Jemima Violet were: Eli, Levi, James, William, David, Jemima, Eliza, Ann, Ezekiel, Isaac, Charles, John of Hannibal, Missouri, and GEORGE. There were two more just older than George, whose names we do not have. (See Genealogical Data.) There were fifteen children in all, and my great-grandfather was the youngest. Once when he asked to "tag along" with his older brothers, they told him they would play rolling each other in a barrel. Accordingly, one of them curled up in a barrel which was rolled down a short hill. Then, when it was George's turn, the older boys rolled him down a long hill. And by the time George picked himself up at the foot of the hill, the others were out of sight and on their way.

James McCormick lived in Wayne County about twenty years, during which time his first wife died. He married again, and with his second wife returned to Frederick County, Virginia, where they died and were buried.

Another incident that has come down to us is concerning our "Uncle Dave," my great-great-uncle Dave. David went to school with the other children for the first time; and growing tired of the confinement, he suddenly hopped up on top of the desk, jumping from desk to desk on all fours and bleating like a sheep. Finally, he jumped out of doors, still on all fours, still bleating.

Excerpt from letter dated January 12, 1934, written to Mrs. Virginia Sanders by Miss Emily C. McCormick.

> "In the first place, Dr. John McCormick was evidently 'on the spot' some time before 1740. There is in this neighborhood, near Summit Point and the Bullskin, a quaint old house known always as the White House, and built by Dr. John. On one chimney is the date 1732,

so we have been told by the man who owns it now. It is a story and half very substantial; nearby is a marvelously fine spring. The Bullskin rises in it. The woodwork, hinges, locks etc. are hand made and original. Then we found on file in Winchester, Frederick Co., Va., which county once included Clarke, Jefferson and Berkeley, Dr. John's will and an Inventory of his things. He died in 1768, leaving a wife and five sons. —calls his wife "my dear wife" and names her as Executrix. Her name was Anne. They were married in the old country and I believe that several of the sons were fairly grown when they settled here. Certainly James, who was undoubtedly the oldest. The inventory of Dr. John's things is fascinating, and he was evidently well to do for the times. Dr. John owned much land in 1740, and in 1748 George Washington surveyed for him and for his son, James. We believe that James was about the same age as Washington; they evidently became friends. James fought under Washington at Great Meadows etc. and in his diary, Washington states, that on Sept. 22nd, 1770, James McCormick stayed at Mt. Vernon. James had land in the Bullskin next to some which Washington owned in what is now Berkeley Co., W. Va."

Will of James McCormick of Berkeley, Co., Va., Aug. 16, 1798.

To son James, 300 acres on the Ohio and at his discretion to his son Eli, to daughter Rachel, 250 acres on Ohio and to her son Ezekiel at her death. Daughter Sarah, 150 acres on Ohio, a mare and a colt, & $20; daughter, Mercy Griggs, 5 crowns; daughter, Elizabeth, a case of drawers or $20. To Moses all remainder of estate.

Witnesses, Andrew McCormick, Nathan Hains, John Hains, John McPherson.

You will notice that the McCormicks (MacCormick) concerned all lived in vicinity of Charlestown, Jefferson Co., (now) West Virginia. Jefferson County was taken from Berkeley in 1801, Berkeley from Frederick in 1772, and Frederick and Augusta from Orange in 1738; all, of Virginia.

Collett vs. McCormick, in which defendants were Moses, James, Joshua, Sarah McCormick, John McCormick and wife Elizabeth, Thomas Griggs and wife Mercy, Samuel Lockhart and wife Sarah. This case was settled by compromise. Moses relinquished land and Daniel relinquished all claims for rents and profits. Each pay own costs.

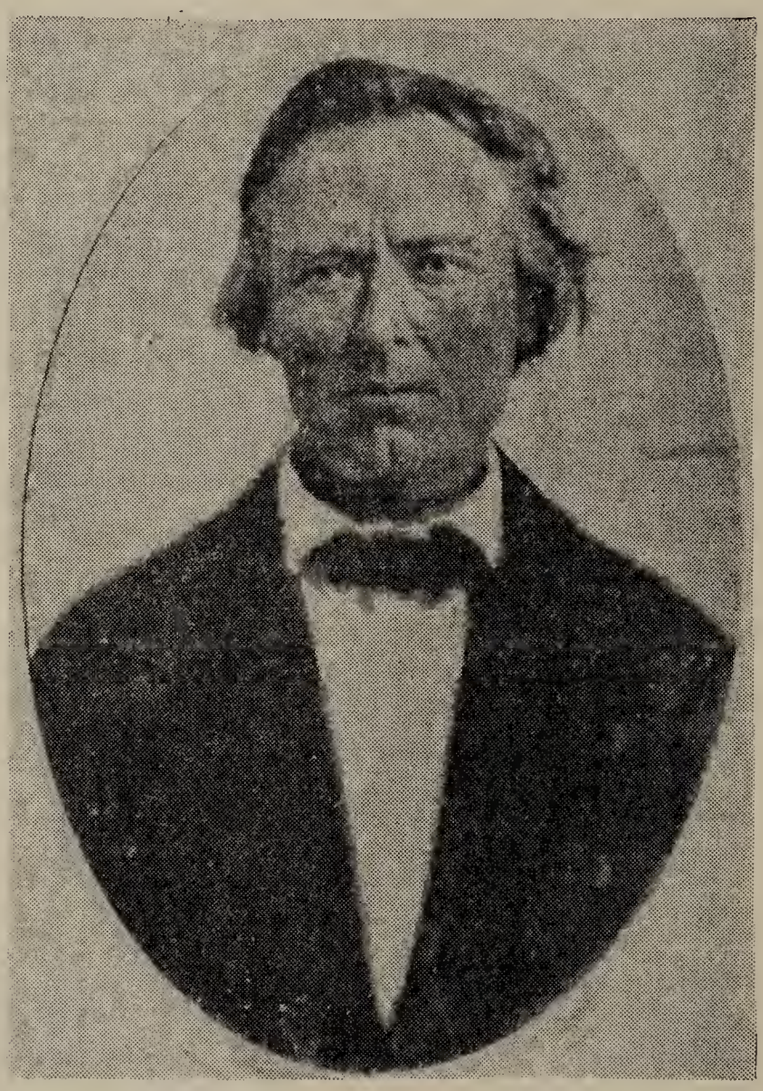
Aug. 26, 1811.

The above data are from a letter by Bessie Burnett, March 24, 1933.

McCORMICK FAMILY HISTORY

(By William Lee McCormick)

My grandfather, George McCormick, the youngest son of James and Jemina (Violet) McCormick, was born in Frederick County, Virginia, on the 10th day of December 1810, and moved with his parents to Wayne County, Virginia, when he was about five years old. He married Virginia Terrill, daughter of Robert Terrill, of Greenup County, Kentucky. Virginia Terrill was born in Greenup County, on the 4th day of December, 1815. They resided in Wayne County, and reared a large family, consisting of the following children: Mary F., Sarah,



GEORGE McCORMICK, Texas Pioneer
The Quaker Grandfather of
WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK

James Robert, William, Portia, Jemima, George, Anne E., Isaac, John, and Virginia McCormick.

My grandfather, George McCormick, and John H. Roberts, of Wayne County, Virginia, in the spring of the year 1858, made a trip to Texas, on an inspection tour. Returning home they built a Flat Boat, sixteen feet wide and sixty feet long for their families; and another boat for stock, wagons, et cetera, on the Ohio River. And on the 8th day of October, 1858, with their families they embarked for Texas. Their route was down the Ohio and Mississippi Rivers, and by the way of the Atchafalaya River and Bayou Cataba, to Fort Washington, Louisiana. At Fort Washington they sold their boats, and came by wagons to Texas. In Nacogdoches County, Texas, the two families separated, John H. Roberts and family going to Erath County, arriving there on the 12th day of March, 1859. Isaac N. Roberts, now ninety years of age, son of John H. Roberts, resides in Stephenville, Erath County, Texas.

George McCormick and his family settled in Denton County. They arrived in Denton, Denton County, on the 10th day of March,* 1859, and camped the first night in what is now known as the Lipscomb Park on Pecan Creek, and later in the year 1859 bought and settled on the E. F. Anderson 160-acre pre-emption survey, lying on the north side of the Denton and Decatur road, and on the east side of South Hickory Creek, seven miles west of Denton. The lumber with which the house was built was freighted by wagon from Jefferson in East Texas. George McCormick and his wife, Virginia McCormick, resided on the land so settled by them to the time of their death. George McCormick died on the 18th day of October, 1869; and his wife, Virginia McCormick, died on the 9th day of September, 1875, and they were buried in the City Cemetery, the Old Burial Ground at Denton, Texas.

---

* L. L. (Jack) Fry told me on September 4, 1949, at Decatur, Texas, that he had heard his father, David H. Fry, give these data many times. L. L. Fry said: "Your great-grandfather, George McCormick, with his family reached Denton, Texas, on March 3, 1859, and camped on what is now Lipscomb Park." Fry also said that George McCormick fenced in forty acres (part of his farm on South Hickory Creek) and sowed it in wheat, and that this forty acres is now owned by Eli Myers. —Editor

James Robert McCormick on a hunting trip
Father of William Lee McCormick

James Robert McCormick, the oldest son of George and Virginia McCormick, was born in Wayne County, Virginia, on the 14th day of August, 1839. He enlisted in the Confederate Army on the 8th day of March, 1861, at Fort Worth, Texas, in Company "E" 15th Cavalry, and served with this regiment until the fall of the Arkansas Post. He then joined the Consolidated Regiment under Colonel Dick Taylor, Polignac's Brigade. J. R. McCormick lost his left leg at the battle of Mansfield, Louisiana, on the 8th day of April, 1864. General Dick Taylor gave orders to silence the Federal Battery stationed at the edge of the timber. The charge was made across an open field. The Battery was captured, but the Confederates sustained severe losses. J. R. McCormick was struck down by grape-shot before he reached the Battery.

Miss Lucinda Penina Cook, daughter of John Cook, was born in McCracken County, Kentucky, on the 9th day of December, 1842. On the 25th day of December, 1861, she and J. R. McCormick were married in Erath County, Texas, and to them were born the following named children: William Lee, James Oscar, Frederick, Virginia Ellen, Robert, Inge, Edgar, Ross, a son who died in infancy, Mansfield H., and a son who died in infancy.

Virginia holding her infant brother—Lucinda Penina McCormick—James Robert McCormick—The sister, mother, and father of William Lee McCormick

In the year 1864, J. R. McCormick was elected Assessor and Collector of Taxes, for Denton County, and served in that capacity until 1869. In 1870 he was elected Clerk of the District Court of Denton County, filled that position until 1876, and then was elected Clerk of the County Court, serving until 1884. For two years thereafter, he was in the practice of law and loan business, with the writer under the firm name of McCormick & McCormick. And in 1886 he was again elected Clerk of the County Court, serving for two years. Afterwards he resumed the practice of law and loan business under the above firm name of McCormick & McCormick.

On the 29th day of October, 1868, Indians known as Comanche and Kiowas from the Indian Territory, made a raid into the Northwestern part of Denton County, Texas. The raid extended as far south as the Denton and Decatur road. And in the early morning of the 29th day of October, 1868 Dempsey Jackson, who lived on the south side of the Denton and Decatur road, just west of South Hickory Creek, dis-

covered the Indians. He crawled on his hands and knees down a ditch in his field until he reached South Hickory Creek, and then walked up the bed of the creek until he came opposite the home of the grandfather of the writer, and gave the alarm. He returned home the same way. As he approached his house he saw a horse standing at the front gate. Upon investigation he found the horse to be his own. The horse had never been ridden, and as he was not easy to catch, Dempsey had tied a short rope around his neck and had turned him loose on the prairies with the other horses. Mr. Jackson stated to the writer, that he was satisfied that an Indian had tried to ride that horse.

Peyton Orr notified the C. H. Jackson family, and Isaac McCormick notified the Beale and Egan families that the Indians were in the country.

A posse of about thirty-two men poorly armed started in pursuit of the Indians, and at about eleven o'clock on the morning of October 29th, 1868, sighted them on the north side of White's Creek in the northeast corner of Wise County, and near the northwest corner of Denton County.

The Indians were well equipped and were drawn up in line of battle on the hill on the north side of White's Creek. They numbered about three hundred forty-five. They were the warriors protecting the herdsmen driving the stock of the settlers to the Indian Territory. And I am informed that their commander was red-headed.

W. C. Wright was elected captain of the posse. William McCormick was riding with Captain Wright at the time the Indians were sighted, and told Captain Wright, that, if they crossed White's creek and into the valley on the other side, the Indians would charge them. Captain Wright answered, "No, I reckon not." They crossed the creek, and the Indians at the sound of the bugle, charged. The settlers were ordered to fall back to the bed of the creek. In the retreat the horse of George McCormick, Jr., was shot from under him, and he re-mounted behind his brother, J. R. McCormick. The horse would not carry double, and threw them. George McCormick, Jr. then re-mounted behind Robert T. Beale, and J. R. McCormick re-mounted behind his

brother, Isaac McCormick. When the posse was ordered to fall back TO the bed of White's Creek, in the language of Peyton Orr, "most of them fell ACROSS the creek."

Sevier Fortenberry was killed and scalped on the 29th day of October, 1868, by the Indians on the prairies on the north side of White's Creek just before he reached the posse, and was carried by members of the posse and laid down on the prairies on the south side of White's Creek on the side of a hill. The place is now marked by a pile of stones.

An Indian was killed by Tarlton Bull about five miles (a little east* of south) from where the fight with the Indians occurred. In the engagement between the Indian and Tarlton Bull, the Indian was severely wounded, and fell from his horse, and being out of ammunition was using his bow and arrows. As George Bull, coming to his

Left to right: Present Occupant, Tarlton Bull, Occupant's Wife, and William Lee McCormick. Scenes near White's Creek where a pile of rocks marks the spot where Sevier Fortenberry was laid after being killed by Indians in the Raid of October 29, 1868. Kodaks by Mrs. Annie (Bull) DaLee (Mrs. H. L. DaLee of Denton, Texas)

---

* One copy of Father's said "west."

brother's rescue, suddenly checked his horse, it reared and fell back bursting the saddle. Tarlton Bull having exhausted his ammunition secured his brother's shotgun, and emptied both barrels into the Indian. Immediately thereafter, R. W. Allen ran up to the Indian, shot him in the head, and took his bow and arrows and quiver.

The following named persons were with the posse at the time of the fight with the Indians on White's Creek, to-wit: Robert T. Beale, Jesse McGee, Peyton Orr, W. C. Wright. George McCormick, Jr., W. F. Egan, George Bull, C. H. Jackson, R. W. Wright, J. P. Blount, William McCormick, J. W. Taylor, John H. Smoot, Joe Price, W. C. Bobbitt, Isaac McCormick, W. S. Cash, James Stroud, Berry Orr, Tarlton Bull, Ambrose Griggs, William Eaves, I. D. Ferguson, R. W. Allen. D. J. Eddleman. J. G. Kearby, and J. R. McCormick, father of the writer. About eight other settlers joined the posse after the fight was over. That the settlers were whipped is history.

J. R. McCormick departed this life on the 10th day day of September, 1906, in the State of Oaxaca, Mexico, in Distrito Ixtlan, and was buried in Distrito Ixtlan. He was Missionary Baptist and Free Mason, and at the time of his death he was interested in mining property in the State of Oaxaca, Mexico.

Lucinda Penina (Cook) McCormick, wife of J. R. McCormick, departed this life in Denton, Denton County, Texas, on the 7th day of November, 1912, and was buried in the Odd Fellows Cemetery, at Denton.

The National Government not using sufficient diligence in protecting the settlers against depredations by Indians, George McCormick, Sr., grandfather of the writer, built a palisade around his residence on South Hickory Creek, for protection against Indian raids.

Claims for horses and mules stolen by the Kiowa and Comanche Indians in the raid into Denton County, Texas, during the month of October, 1868, were proved and filed with the Court of Claims, but payment was refused for the reason that the Indians were not in AMITY and were HOSTILE to the Government of the United

States. Hence the Government held that it was not responsible for the depredations committed by them.

Bills have been introduced at different sessions of Congress, for the purposes of removing the bar to the settlement of claims due to Indian raids, and justice demands the passage of such a law.

The United States Government placed the Indians on Reservations on the northern border of Texas, and for the Government to disclaim responsibility for the depredations committed by its WARDS, leaving the settlers at the mercy of the Indians, would be unthinkable—were it not true.

It has been more than sixty years since the Indians belonging to the Kiowa and Comanche tribes committed the depredations in Denton County. The Old Settlers with few exceptions have passed away, and the law still stands barring payment of these claims.

W. L. McCormick
February 26th, A. D. 1930

Robert T. Beale
Jesse McGee
R. W. Wright
George Bull
Peyton Orr
Tarlton Bull
John H. Smoot
Isaac McCormick

J. R. McCormick George McCormick, Jr.

(Editor's note: Those eight men listed in the column at center, are the men of the posse who held the Indians at bay while J. R. McCormick and George McCormick, Jr., re-mounted. My father, W. L. McCormick, so stated to me when he listed them.)

1132513

Denton, Texas, August 20th, 1931

We, Miss Jennie Egan, daughter of W. F. Egan; Mrs. Will Williams, daughter of W. C. Wright; Mrs. J. W. Underwood, daughter of C. H. Jackson; Mrs. Ella Hawkins, daughter of R. T. Beale; Mrs. J. P. Magee, daughter of W. C. Wright; T. W. McCormick, son of William McCormick; Mrs. Annie DaLee, daughter of George Bull; Mrs. Virginia Sanders, daughter of J. R. McCormick; John A. Orr, son of Berry Orr; and W. C. Orr, son of Peyton Orr;

All of Denton County, Texas, respectively state, that we have read the Article published by W. L. McCormick, on the 22nd day of May in the Record-Chronicle of Denton, Texas, relative to the Indian raid into Denton County, on the 29th day of October 1868.

And we believe the facts as stated in the Article above mentioned are true, and as we always have heard them, as told by our Fathers.

(Signed)
Jennie Egan
Mrs. Will Williams
Mrs. J. W. Underwood
Mrs. J. P. Magee
T. W. McCormick
Virginia Sanders
John A. Orr
Mrs. Annie DaLee
W. C. Orr
Mrs. Ella Hawkins
W. L. McCORMICK

My father's maternal line is given from his family notes:

On my mother's side, I am informed, that my great-grandfather, John de Loache, and his wife, Celia de Loache, were born in Tennessee, moved to Georgia, and from Georgia moved to McCracken County, Kentucky.

My information is, that on my mother's side: My grandfather, John Cook, was born in McCracken County, Kentucky, on the 9th day of December, 1798; and his wife, Elvira (Garrison) Cook, was born in McCracken County, Kentucky, on the 8th day of March, 1818. John Cooks' father, ____ Cook, was born in Georgia, and moved to McCracken County, Kentucky.

My grandfather, John Cook, on a return trip by boat from New Orleans, died before reaching home. After his death his wife, Elvira (Garrison) Cook, with her family moved to Texas, in the year 1854. She left Kentucky when her daughter, Lucinda Penina Cook, was 12

years of age. On their way to Texas the said Daughter visited with her uncle Hesekiah Garrison, in Arkansas, for about one and one-half years.

Born to John Cook and Elvira (Garrison) Cook, were the following children: Permilla Ellen Cook, born December 27, 1840; married Enoch Kiser; Lucinda Penina Cook, born December 9, 1842, married James Robert McCormick; Narcissus Mariah Cook, born November 27, 1844, married ____ Frye; Nancy Melvina Cook, born January 12, 1847, married James Parkhill; and John Cook, Jr., born November 27, 1848, died December 8, 1936. All of the said children were born in McCracken County, Kentucky.

Elvira (Garrison) Cook, after coming to Texas, married Mattison Galbraith, and to them were born the following named children: Marion Galbraith, son, and Ezekiel Madison Galbraith, son, both born in Erath County, Texas.

My father, James Robert McCormick, born in Wayne County, Virginia, August 14, 1839, died September 10, 1906, and was buried by the side of his friend, Don Manuel Mexquerro, San Pedro, Nolasco, Distrito Ixtlan, Oaxaca, Mexico.

(Signed) W. L. McCormick

Denton, Texas, January 2, 1943.

(Excerpts concerning the death of my grandfather, James Robert McCormick)

—Editor

Dear Lee:

. . . , the people here did every thing possible for Father. He and I were playing cards when he had a stroke. He was unconscious in few minutes. Did not regain consciousness . . . , but the natives did every thing possible. I conformed to the Customs of the Country. We are still burning candles for him. He has every respect shown him in accordance with Customs of Mexico. And the friends of his did what they would have done for the president. . . . There has just come in the foremost men here to give him other respects. They asked me to tell you and Ma and all the Family that they are sad for you. Yesterday was their National Mexico Day but these friends would not participate out of respect for Father. Every one will be in mourning for nine days, houses, mines, every thing, and every body. . . . I wanted

so much to take Father home but customs here are different, the Officials told me I could not. Said I would have to wait five years. I ask as favor, please write to these names and tell them how much all of Father's Family thank them and every one else who did him favors.

(Signed) Inge McCormick

(A long list of names was included)

One hot Sunday morning in July, while in the garden, a small flower said, "I am thirsty," and asked for some water.

I replied, "This is Sunday, and you will have to wait until Monday."

The flower then said, "Are you following the advice you are giving me?"

Without further argument or delay I gave it some water.

After a good long drink, the flower raised its head in gratitude.

—W. L. McCormick

And so we come to the life of my father, William Lee McCormick. In the June 8, 1944, issue of the Denton Record-Chronicle, the editors pay high tribute to him—flowers to the living, and we thank them much—in publishing at length an article by Margaret Ramage, which she compiled from data carefully worked up by my father. Many appreciate the historic value of these data. Friends have even expressed surprise that Father gave away his "thunder," as they termed them.

Since I have related various facts, quoting directly from Father's papers, I shall quote only in part from the Record-Chronicle, our daily newspaper, with their kind permission:

W. L. McCORMICK, NATIVE OF COUNTY AND FORMER MAYOR, HAD ACTIVE PART IN GROWTH OF DENTON SINCE ITS BEGINNING

By Margaret Ramage

From a sprawling North Texas village of Civil War days to the modern college city meeting the tests of a fourth and the greatest of any war, W. L. McCormick has witnessed the growth and had a part in the development of Denton.

His middle name a product of wartime, William Lee McCormick was born under the Confederate flag November 26, 1863, on his grandfather's ranch seven miles west of Denton, on the banks of South Hickory Creek. This grandfather, George McCormick, had, with a friend and their families, come down the Ohio and Mississippi Rivers on a flatboat from Wayne County, Virginia, sold their boat at Fort Washington, Louisiana, and by travelling overland, reached Denton County in March, 1859.

When W. L. McCormick was born, his father was a soldier in the Confederate Army. James Robert McCormick had enlisted at Fort Worth, Texas, in the 15th Texas Cavalry, soon after the firing on Fort Sumpter in 1861. He was wounded in 1864 at the Battle of Mansfield, Louisiana, which cost him his left leg (below the knee).

Before the war, the elder McCormick had worked with his father on the ranch, breaking and looking after the horses and mules, but, upon his return from battle, his activities centered in civic affairs. He was elected county tax assessor-collector in 1864 and served for four years, which included a year of dealing with Confederate funds.

Father County Clerk

In 1869 he was elected county clerk but, because of the rule made by Carpetbag Governor E. G. Davis, he was prevented from taking oath of office, having been a partisan to the Confederate cause. In 1870, however, the state government changed hands and McCormick began his sixteen years as county clerk.

Soon after the birth of William Lee, the eldest of 11 children, James Robert McCormick moved from his father's home to a small house, one-fourth of a mile to the north, and later purchased 38½ acres north of town, now part of the T.S.C.W. campus. It was from this site that the younger McCormicks watched and participated in the growth of Denton.

The "downtown Denton" that the young McCormick knew was the present square, then blocked around a center of grass and oak trees. The two-story frame courthouse, in which J. R. McCormick and other county officials had their offices, was located in the center of the north side of the square, surrounded by the Lacey Hotel, a saloon, Dixon & Lovejoy law office, Dr. Ross' drug store, post office, with Jackson-Stanfield in front, and another saloon.

On the northwest corner of the square, now occupied by the USO Center, stood the Mays Hotel, later known as the Wichita Hotel, while on the southwest corner was the McNiel, Stroud & Eads general store, later owned by L. L. Stroud, C. A. Williams, and James Stroud.

The west side included J. C. Smith & Co., Baines & Mounts general store and J. M. Blount, merchant. Joe Davis, colored, operated a barber shop in that block.

The south side of the square was devoted, predominantly, to more "general stores," including Scruggs' merchandise, B. E. Greenlee Store, John L. Lovejoy merchandise, and T. W. Daughterty's dry goods. Also included in this block were another saloon and the Murphy Hotel, where Joshua Zumwalt operated a shoe store.

An early Denton weekly, "The Monitor," published by C. W. Geers, was located above Scruggs' store and later housed in a building west of the Murphy Hotel. It was in this building that the fire originated which destroyed a greater part of the south side of the square.

On the southwest corner of the square stood the law office of J. A. Carroll and Matt Daugherty. Two buildings were on the east side of the square, the sandstone jail and the law office of Otis G. Welch.

Blacksmith shops and stables were numerous in early Denton. Among the blacksmiths were Fletcher & Taylor, located on the site of the present Craddock Building, a block south of the square; W. J. Lacey on North Locust and McKinney Streets across from the present post office lot; and P. Miner, whose shop was on the northwest corner of the present post office block. The Work Stables, on the west side of North Locust Street, faced the post office block.

Early attorneys included John L. Lovejoy, F. E. Piner, A. W. Robertson and E. C. Smith. A few of the doctors were T. L. Willis, C. Lipscomb, C. L. Hubbard, W. C. Bobbitt, and Hughes.

****

Seven-year-old Lee began his slate and primer days in the Masonic Hall on South Elm Street, where J. S. Chapman, assisted by Mrs. Rachel Cash, "kept school." By the spring of 1871 the first school building in Denton was completed and the youngsters attended classes on the site now occupied by the R. E. Lee School. This one-story schoolhouse, facing west, had two front doors, one for the boys and one for the girls. The traditional gourd dipper hung on the wall by the water-pail.

It was on the playground of this one-story school that the first game of baseball was played in Denton, with Chapman, the teacher, instructing. For years the boys had played "bullpen," throwing the ball at the boy in the center of the ring, and "townball," using a hard rubber ball in a game that resembled and was the forerunner of baseball.

When off the playground, the boys, often accompanied by their professors, would go hunting or fishing in the surrounding county or take a swim in a nearby creek.

Entertainment for young and old included circuses and shows that came to town, and operas and occasional theatricals, given in the "opera house," owned and operated by George and Henry Fastorff in an upstairs room on the west side of the square, now the site of the Texas Theatre.

Toward the close of the century chatauquas were in vogue, and William Jennings Bryan was one among many celebrities that made Denton a stop. Bryan spoke on another occasion at a high school commencement here.

Early Churches

In the early days, however, it was in the church activities that entertainment centered. At first services were held in the Masonic Hall and later in the one-story school, with union Sunday School in the afternoon, until individual churches were built. A number of denominations were represented, among them the Baptist, Christian, Cumberland Presbyterian and Methodist. Rev. Abner Fitzgerald was the first resident Baptist minister in Denton.

The McCormicks were Baptists and young Lee was among the Baptist young people, who, now that they were in their own church on West Hickory Street, longed for an organ. The "oldsters" objected to music in the church service, but the youth, undaunted, staged a supper called a "festival," and raised $62.50 toward an organ which they pleaded might be used for Sunday School only. This was granted, the adults furnishing the remainder of the $75 organ which, in time, became an instrument of all-church worship there.

Editor's note: My father, Lee McCormick, was the leader of the above organ group of Sunday Schoolers, and his father was the superintendent of the Baptist Sunday School; in fact, the originator and superintendent of the Baptist Sunday school.

First Railroad

Denton County's leading towns, other than the county seat, were Pilot Point, Bolivar, Little Elm, and Elizabethtown, in the years preceding the railroad boom. The Dallas and Wichita was the earliest railroad line, extending from Dallas to the Elm bottomland near Lewisville, and connected with Denton by stage. About 1880 the line was extended to Denton, and the following year the T & P Railroad put a line through from Fort Worth to Whitesboro.

Fires caused no little excitement in the growing town, and at the sound of the fire whistle, volunteer firemen left their stores for the station, located in a wooden building west of the Baptist Church on West Hickory Street, and business came to a relative standstill until the fire was under control.

(Editor's note: Father received a check for $25 to replace a good suit of clothes he ruined while helping to extinguish a fire in the Baptist Church. It seems that he was the only person who would dare mount the roof of the Church.)

Perhaps the most exciting, and by far the most destructive, fire was on the north side of the Square when the two-story courthouse burned December 23, 1875. In this blaze some 2,000 title papers were destroyed though the originals of many deeds were brought to the county officials and re-copied for the records in the new two-story brick courthouse erected in the center of the square.

When the two-story courthouse stood in the square, a well 17 feet deep on the southwest corner produced an enormous supply of water, while a well 121 feet deep on the northwest corner had yielded no water at all.

The second courthouse was condemned and razed in 1896, and limestone was hauled by wagon from four miles west of Denton for the present courthouse.

While Denton was growing, Lee McCormick was growing up. Any number of schools were being taught in the city, several of which McCormick attended. He studied reading, writing, and arithmetic under Mrs. Sams on McKinney Street and Congress Avenue, Blackburn on the present site of Oakwood Cemetery, Miss Mollie Dickson on Congress Avenue, J. S. Chapman and Riley in the one-story schoolhouse, Lee at the Masonic Hall, and Chapman and Mister at the schoolhouse.

During the term of 1882-1883, Lee McCormick was off to Tennessee, where he attended Winchester Normal, and studied English analysis, mathematics, and astronomy.

In the spring of 1884, all Denton schools were consolidated into one, which was housed in a new three-story building where the one-story structure had stood. Prof. Morgan H. Looney was superintendent, and taught many of the classes, in which Lee McCormick was a student. On Saturday afternoons Looney gave lectures which the students might attend voluntarily, and on the following Saturday the students would "recite" the lecture delivered the previous week. (Editor's note: On the first faculty, all were graduates from Eastern universities and some with Master's degrees, were E. B. Keyte, Ford, Leonard, Moreland).

Annie Victoria Haynes was a classmate of Lee McCormick when they attended Looney's school, and on Feb. 26, 1885, the young school marm, then teaching in Tarrant County, became his wife in a quiet ceremony held in Fort Worth, Texas. (Editor's note: Anne Victoria Haynes was teaching in Smithfield, Tarrant County, Texas. They were married at her friend's, Mrs. Daisey's. Mrs. Daisey later married Mr. Ligon, Mrs. Daisey's home was in Fort Worth, Texas.)

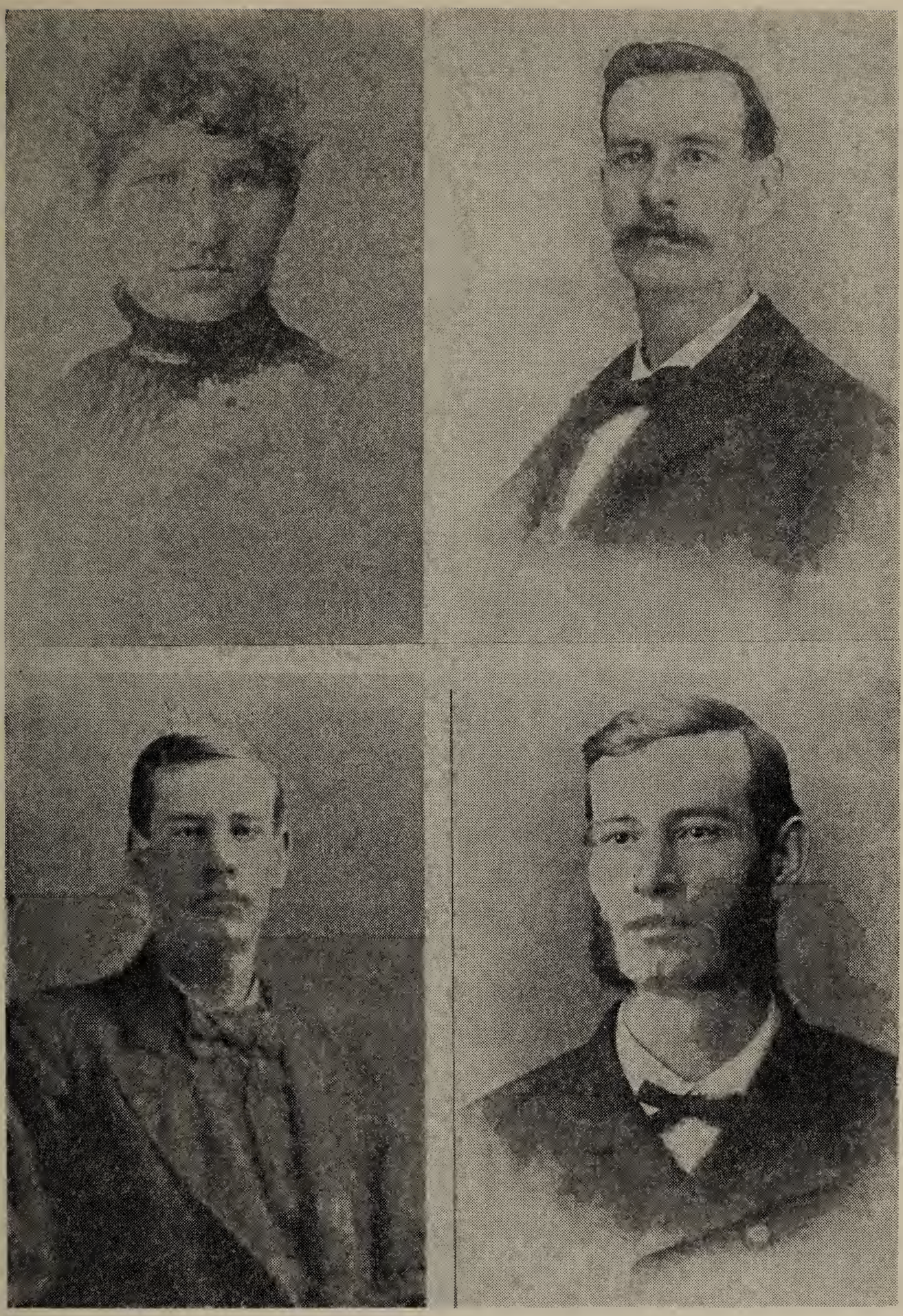
There are three children: Robert Earl McCormick, head of department of philosophy, Sacramento Junior College, Sacramento, California; Edna Haynes McCormick, author of this biography, Denton, Texas; and Willie Elise McCormick, teacher of piano, Denton, Texas. (Editor's note: Details of short paragraph above supplied by me.)

Mrs. McCormick lived until May, 1935. (See Section II of this book).

Admitted to Bar

For four years during his teens, W. L. McCormick had worked in the office of the county clerk, his father, copying records by hand. Throughout his life, since he became 21, he has specialized in loan, abstract, land title and probate matters; for several years with his father, under the firm name of McCormick & McCormick.

In the spring of 1885, when he was 21, McCormick was admitted to the bar. After a few years of business with the elder McCormick, he opened an office of his own, located in several buildings in Denton;



Upper left: Annie Victoria McCormick in her wedding dress—Upper right: W. L. McCormick at 27 years—Lower left: W. L. McCormick at 19 years, in college at Winchester, Tenn.—Lower right: W. L. McCormick at 20 years (As Mother first met him!)

then settling in the May Building on the north side of the square, where he was located until that Building burned, and he moved to his present office in the McClurkan Building.

He was named city attorney in 1888 and served six years in this capacity. In 1901 he was elected to fill the unexpired term of one of the city aldermen, and served in this position until he was elected mayor in April, 1904. At that time the city hall was located on the north side of West Oak Street.

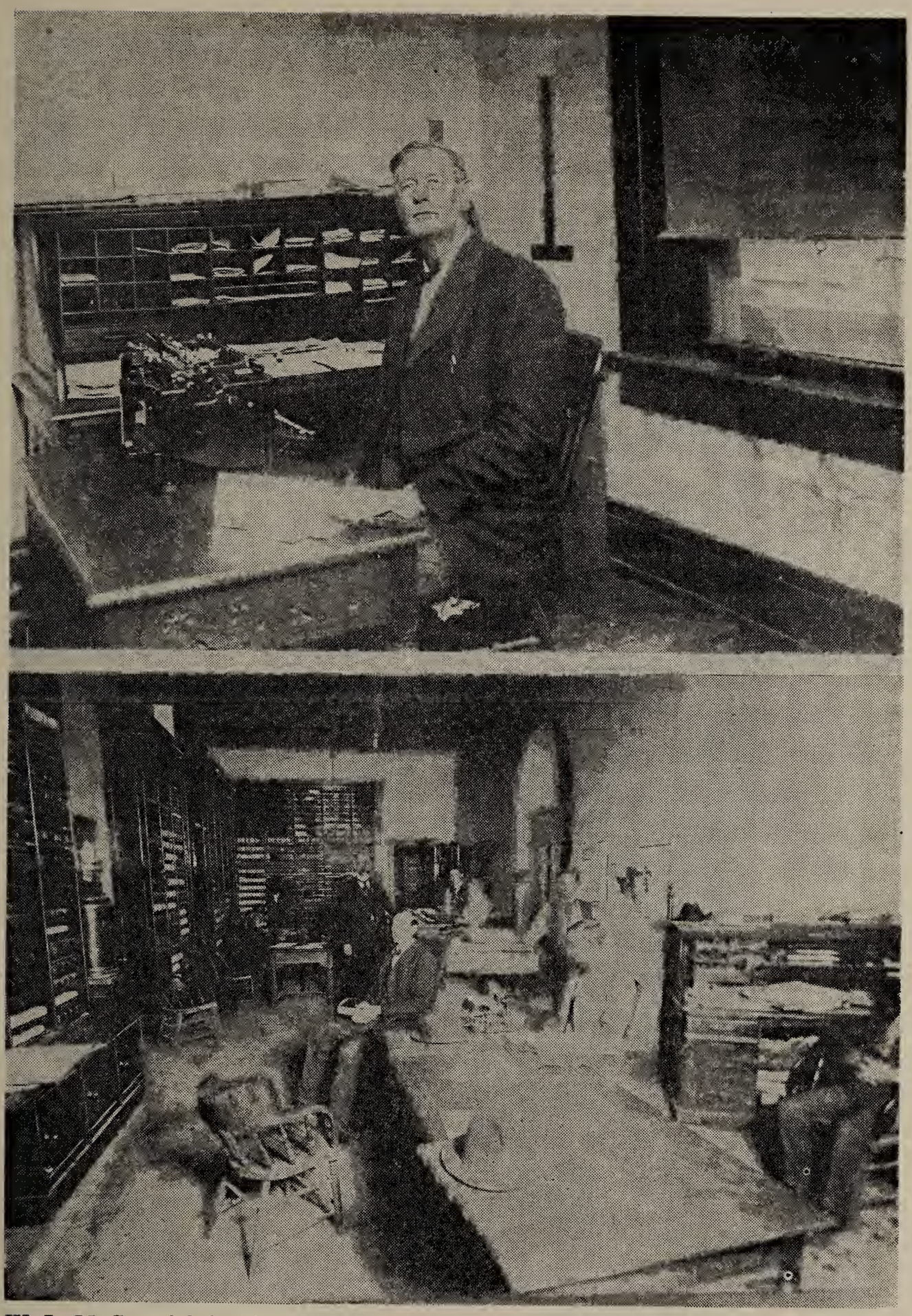
Bought Water and Light Plant

It was during McCormick's term of mayor that the water and light plants were purchased by the city from private companies. When the companies refused to sell, the city contracted to dig its own well. At this step the companies came to an understanding with the city, although the local government did put through one deep well for the sum of $4,400. Following the transaction, electricity was used to a greater extent in homes throughout Denton, rather than only in street lights and stores.

A major contribution by W. L. McCormick to the city of Denton was his assistance in the establishing of the school that was the predecessor of Teachers College. When he was city attorney, a man by the name of J. C. Chilton came to Denton with the idea of opening a college. The city council, meeting in the two-story brick courthouse, voted on sites for the college until the wee small hours of the morning.

After much deliberation and vote-casting, the council decided on syndicate property, owned by several local people collectively, but the next question was which syndicate property was to be used. Following added deliberation and discussion, McCormick ventured a suggestion. Why not have the college on a line with the depot? Thus people could be directed to follow Hickory Street a mile west of the square.

Pending the construction of "Public School No. 2", as it was called, Chilton taught classes in the upstairs part of the former two-story build-



W. L. McCormick in his office in the McClurkan Building where he typed most of these data.—County Clerk's Office, W. L. McCormick seated at center

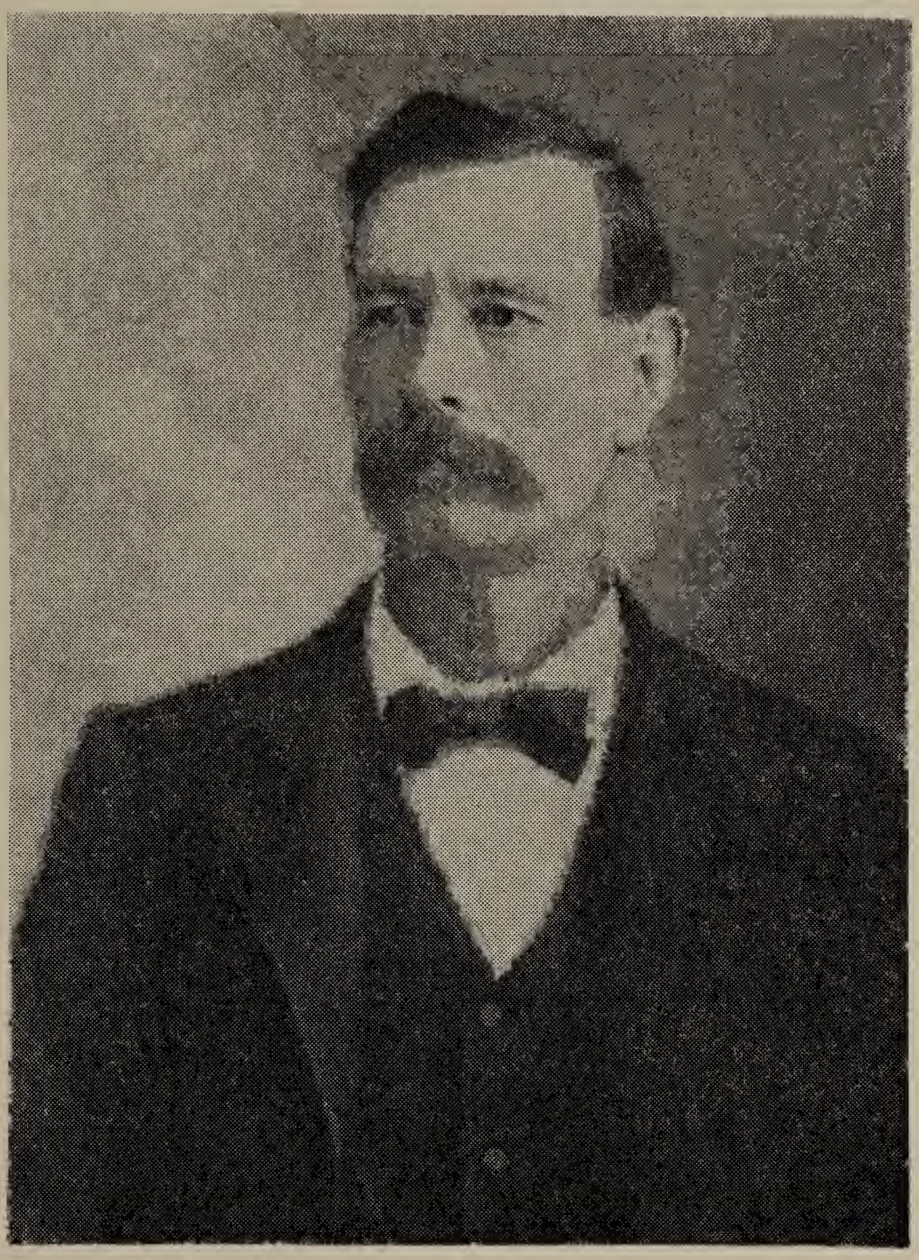
ing on the northwest corner of the square, where the USO Center now stands.

When completed, the new school building was leased to Chilton, but changed hands several times before it was taken over as the "state normal" soon after the turn of the century.

In World War I, the city and county were widely represented, and one of the noisiest times in the city's history was on the first armistice, November 11, 1918, when bonfires burned for hours on the square. McCormick, coming down early to his office, found the excitement waning, but not extinguished.

(Editor's note: When the business men of Denton first arrived in town on Armistice Day, they bought up all of the hoods and hats that were left-overs from the Red Cross, paying a dollar a hat. Father, who would not have permitted one of us children to try ludicrous head-gear on him at home, wore an old red crocheted cap around the square for hours—on parade! And he did not look handsome!)

"I'm coming down again at the Armistice of World War II," McCormick promised. "There'll really be a big time in the old town that night."



WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK
Mayor of Denton

Religious organizations in the past did not welcome scientific investigation, and used their power to suppress it; and are unfriendly now.

SOME FACTS IN THE EARLY HISTORY OF THE BAPTIST CHURCH OF DENTON, TEXAS

Preface

The article as to some facts in the early history of the Baptist Church of Denton, Texas, by the writer, and given to the First Baptist Church, through its pastor, and used in part by a historian, was mutilated to such an extent, that the writer feels, in justice to himself and the facts therein contained, that it should be reproduced, at least in substance.

(Editor's note: I have omitted the names of the above historian and his book.)

The First Baptist Church at Denton, Texas, was organized in the year 1858, probably in the early part of the year.

Ministers who assisted in the organization were Eli Witt and V. J. Hutton.

The following named persons were among those who joined the Church at Denton, during the Fifties, Sixties, and Seventies:

In the Fifties

W. C. Baines and Wife, Catherine Baines	Charter Members
J. M. Blount and Wife, Sophia W. Blount	Charter Members
William T. Clark	Charter Member
George Daugherty and Wife, Fannie Daugherty	Charter Members
Sam Glassford	Charter Member
Charles C. Lacy and Wife, S. E. Lacy	Charter Members
Edward Rowe and Wife, Clarrinda Rowe	Charter Members

In the Sixties

Robert T. Beale and wife, Nancy E. Beale
Mrs. Virginia McCormick, wife of George McCormick, Sr.
R. J. Battle
W. F. Burton and wife, Sarah C. Burton
J. R. McCormick and wife, Lucinda P. McCormick
George Coleman and sister, Sarah E. Coleman
Mrs. E. Boone
J. A. Dunham and wife, Emily Dunham
Dempsey Jackson and wife, Kate E. Jackson
George McCormick, Jr.
James S. Chapman
C. C. Scruggs and wife, Mattie S. Scruggs
Mrs. Nannie Collins
Mary F. McCormick
Sarah McCormick
Portia McCormick
Jemima McCormick

In the Seventies

J. M. Johnson and wife, S. J. Johnson
Miss Betty Lacy
W. H. Cleveland and wife, Catherine Cleveland
Mrs. Abbie Fitzgerald
Mrs. Annie E. Hogg
J. B. Brandon and wife, Mary A. Brandon
Rev. Abner Fitzgerald (first local pastor) and wife, Emma Fitzgerald
Thomas M. Yates and wife, Ida Yates
Jack Yates
Mrs. Louisiana Owsley
Miss Nannie Johnson
Miss Harriett Johnson
Miss Sallie Blount
F. M. McCoy and wife, M. V. McCoy
Miss Bettie Johnson
M. W. Deavenport and wife, S. J. Deavenport
Mrs. M. J. Gann
Alexander Gordon and wife, Sallie Gordon
W. G. Wilson and wife, Lucinda Wilson
W. A. Wilson and wife, Frances Wilson
H. F. Wilson
G. W. Wilson
R. E. Cobb
Miss Elizabeth Wilson
J. H. Wilson
J. H. Cleveland
Miss Annie Wilson
Roswell Chapman
Miss Clementine Wilson
W. L. McCormick
Miss Tillie Jackson
Miss Tillie Cleveland
J. M. Foy and wife, Sarah F. Foy
W. C. Godwin and wife, Rebecca Godwin
John Godwin
R. J. Wilson
S. A. Beauchamp and wife, Jennie B. Beauchamp
Miss Nellie Beauchamp
Miss Bessie Beauchamp
N. S. Clardy and wife, M. A. Clardy
Miss Nora Clardy
Miss Belle Clardy
S. J. Woodward and wife, Mary Ann Woodward
W. A. Shaw and wife, Annie E. Shaw
J. R. Burton and wife, Mattie E. Burton

R. W. Terrill and wife, Annie E. Terrill
A. E. McMath
Mrs. Cordelia Sledge
J. S. McMath and wife, P. E. McMath
Thomas Ramsey and wife, Ann Ramsey
Bland Beauchamp
Mrs. Abbie L. McGinnis
A. J. Pass
W. W. Wilson
Ann E. McCormick
Isaac McCormick
John McCormick
Virginia McCormick

Ministers, who were pastors of the Baptist Church at Denton, in chronological order, were: ____ Holdman, Abner Fitzgerald, S. A. Beauchamp, J. A. Moore, J. T. Jenkins, J. W. Mitchell, R. T. Yates, E. Ward, F. L. Dupont, S. A. Beauchamp, acting pastor; J. B. Cole, W. C. Lattimore, M. T. Andrews, B. A. Copas, M. E. Hudson, T. V. Neale, F. H. Watkins, W. C. McClung, Carl H. Moore, and J. D. Grey, present pastor.

During the summer of 1875, the Baptists of Denton held a Revival Meeting, in the Cumberland Presbyterian Church, conducted by the pastor, Rev. Abner Fitzgerald, assisted by Rev. Holdman, Rev. J. W. Cearly, and Rev. W. C. West. During the meeting, among others, R. E. Cobb, A. J. Pass, and Miss Clementine Wilson joined the Church by profession, and Miss Elizabeth Wilson and Miss Annie Wilson, by letter.

Immediately following the Revival Meeting, the First Baptist Sunday School, through the activities of the pastor, Rev. Abner Fitzgerald, was organized. J. R. McCormick was elected superintendent, and was succeeded by C. C. Scruggs; and C. C. Scruggs was succeeded by W. C. Carson. Among the charter members were R. E. Cobb, Miss Bettie Johnson, and the writer.

On the 28th day of January 1876, Joseph Lloyd conveyed to J. M. Blount, W. T. Clark, C. C. Scruggs, J. A. Dunham, and J. R. McCormick, Trustees of the Baptist Church at Denton, Texas, a tract of land on the south side of West Hickory Street near the Public Square, upon which in the early spring of 1876, the Baptists erected a Churchhouse. As soon as the building was completed, a Revival Meeting was held by the pastor, Rev. Abner Fitzgerald, assisted by Rev. Holdman

and Rev. James E. McWhorter. Pews had not been built, so beer kegs were borrowed from the saloons, mostly T. B. Wheeler's saloon, and planks were placed on them for seats. James E. McWhorter preached the dedicatory sermon—one and one-half hours long.

A. J. Pass and Walker Carson hauled the lumber on ox wagons, from Dallas, Texas, with which the first Baptist Churchhouse at Denton was erected.

Following the erection of the Churchhouse, the young people of the Sunday School petitioned the Church to buy and install an organ in Sunday School. The Church not only refused to buy an organ but objected, on religious grounds, to any musical instrument in Sunday School or Church services.

In their disappointment, in order to secure an organ, the young people virtually against the wishes of the Church, decided to give a supper, known as a Festival. It was a success and netted about $62.50. The price of the organ was $75.00 and the Church refused to advance the balance amounting to $12.50. Finally, the Church paid the balance due on the organ, and permitted its use in the Sunday School services, and Miss Bettie Johnson was the first organist.

It was some time before the use of the organ was permitted in the Church services.

The writer does not understand why Sam Glassford's name was omitted. Tradition says he was a Charter Member of the Church. Nor the reason why the name of the writer's grandmother, Virginia McCormick, should have been erased from the list. She probably became a member of the Church in the latter part of the year 1859, and not later than 1860; and since she was born in 1815, she may be, in years, the oldest member of the Church.

The names of other members of the Church, who became members prior to the year 1880, and were omitted, are as follows: George Coleman and his sister, Sarah E. Coleman; George McCormick, Jr.; Mrs. Nannie Collins, Miss Betty Lacy, Mrs. Abbie Fitzgerald, A. J. Pass, Miss Clementine Wilson, W. L. McCormick, Miss Tillie Jackson, Miss Tillie Cleveland, J. M. Foy and wife, W. C. Godwin and wife, John

Godwin, R. J. Wilson, S. A. Beauchamp and wife, Miss Nellie Beauchamp, Miss Bessie Beauchamp, N. S. Clardy and wife, Miss Nora Clardy, Miss Belle Clardy, S. J. Woodward and wife, W. A. Shaw and wife, J. R. Burton and wife, R. W. Terrill and wife, A. E. McMath, Mrs. Cordelia Sledge, J. S. McMath and wife, Thomas Ramsey and wife.

The names of Mrs. Emma Fitzgerald and Bland Beauchamp, have been added to the list by the writer since the article was given to the Church.

The writer cannot conceive that it was to conserve space, that the names of the pioneer members of the Church were omitted.

The writer became a member of the Church in the early spring of 1877. It was fit to strike the writer's name from the list, but to use his article.

By comparing, it will be very evident why the writer is unwilling to permit the matter to pass without protest and correction.

The Baptist Churchhouse at Denton was, together with records of the Church, destroyed by fire; and the writer wholeheartedly gave the Church the benefit of whatever history he possessed pertaining to the early days of the Church.

There may be one or two names listed in the Sixties that should be in the Fifties; and may be two or more names listed in the Seventies that should be in the Sixties. But at this time the writer has no data with which to determine the fact.

The writer was personally acquainted with all but six of the persons who became members of the Church in the Fifties, Sixties, and Seventies, as named, and felt that he was in a position to state with reasonable accuracy, the matters about which he wrote; and the list is fairly complete within the dates referred to.

Respectfully submitted
—W. L. McCormick

Denton, Texas,
November 26th, A. D. 1936.

In the realm of Religion, I am not subject to any earthly power. I do not have the command of language to express the satisfaction I have, from knowing my responsibility is solely to the Power in control of the Universe.

To which Power, I now, and have always, bowed.

Trial of W. L. McCormick, for heresy, by the First Baptist Church of Denton, Texas, in the month of July A. D. 1891.

CHARGE

"Disbelief in the Christian Religion, and non-attendance on Church worship."

Thursday prayer meeting night was the time set for the trial. Case was called; Defendant appeared in person, and after hearing the charges read by the Church Clerk, pleaded not guilty, announced ready for trial, and demanded proof of the charges, as read.

Motion was made that, as the Defendant denied the charges brought against him, the proceedings be dismissed. The motion received no second.

Motion was made and carried that Defendant be interrogated as to his religious belief. Defendant refused to answer question put to him for the reason, that he was present to answer charges heretofore made against him by the Church, and he was ready for trial. The Church refusing to proceed with the trial, Defendant stated, if the Church would dismiss the charges preferred against him, he would willingly answer any questions touching his religious belief. Withdrawal of the charges was refused by the Church.

Defendant was asked by a member of the Church, if he did not on a former occasion state, that he did not see the justice in condemning to everlasting punishment, a man who had lived a moral and upright life for seventy years, and had made no profession of religion, and accorded everlasting joy and happiness to a man who had lived an

immoral and vicious life for seventy years and who, at the last moment, made a profession of religion. Statement admitted by the Defendant.

Defendant again requested the Church to proceed with the trial on the charges preferred against him. The Church refused to do so, and on motion appointed a Committee of three to examine Defendant as to his religious views and make report; and adjourned to following Thursday night.

The Committee met in the Defendant's office, and after prayer proceeded to question him. Defendant stated, as the Church had refused him a trial on the charges made, in justice to himself, he would decline to answer questions put to him by the Committee; but he would waive his rights in the matter and answer the questions propounded to him by the Committee touching his religious views.

Defendant was asked, if he believed in a personal Devil; his answer was that he had no conception of a Devil. He was asked as to his belief in Spiritualism, to which he answered, that he did not know whether it was true or false. Other Metaphysical questions were propounded to Defendant by the Committee; answers to some of them he did not know, and he so stated, and he stated that he would appreciate it, if the Committee would inform him. The reply was, "We are interrogating you now." After reviewing the answers made by Defendant, a member of the Committee remarked: "I believe you are trying to get out of the Church;" and answer was: "I'm not trying to stay in it." After further reviewing the answers, members of the Committee remarked, that the answers were more severe against the Defendant than they should be.

Pursuant to adjournment, the Church met Thursday night. Minutes of the former meeting were read by the Church Clerk, and as read, were as follows: "Brother Lee McCormick not being in the proper spirits, his case was postponed." Defendant objected to the minutes as read, as not being true, and requested that the same be corrected. Defendant was asked his objections to the Minutes. He stated that the minutes should show the proceedings had at the former meeting. The Moderator then made a statement of what had been done at the

previous meeting, but no move was made to correct them, and so the minutes remained as read.

The report of the Committee was read to the Church, the report being comprised of questions by the Committee and answers by the Defendant. S. A. Beauchamp, member of the Committee, in presenting the report, in commenting on the answer of the Defendant with reference to the Devil, stated that "the less we knew about the Devil the better off we would be." Objections to the answers as not being satisfactory, were made by several members of the Church, and one Member stated that, "if that is all Brother McCormick has to say, I am not satisfied." After considerable discussion, and no action being taken, the case was continued to the following Thursday night. The Committee again met the Defendant in the latter's office, and after prayer, proceeded to further question Defendant. Whereupon, the Defendant refused to answer any further questions put to him by the Committee, and withdrew from further consideration by the Church, the answers heretofore made by him to the Committee, and announced that he was ready for trial on the original charges. One Member of the Committee declared that he did not know what to do, to which the Defendant stated that the only thing to do was to proceed with the trial under the charges made by the Church.

On the following Thursday afternoon, Father of Defendant asked that Defendant agree to re-submit his answers made to the Committee, to the Church. His reply was that he would re-submit them at the request of his Father, but not at the request of the Church. Defendant stated to his Father, that under the circumstances he was indifferent as to what action the Church took in the matter, and that he would not be present at the meeting.

The Committee re-submitted the report to the Church, and after general discussion was had, the charges against Defendant were dismissed by the Church.

Somewhere about two months after the dismissal of the charges, and during a protracted meeting, at the Baptist Church, on Thursday morning, Defendant was served with notice to appear and answer the

charge of "Want of harmony and non-attendance on Church worship." Defendant replied to the party handing him the notice, that he had been to Church three times in the last three weeks, and that there were members who had not been to Church three times in the last six months, and that the charge of want of harmony was made for the reason, that some of the members of the Church were not satisfied with the dismissal of the charges formerly made against Defendant; and that charges now made were prompted by ill feeling engendered by the former trial; and that he was sick and tired of the matter, and that he had no reason to believe that he would secure a fair and just trial; that he would ignore the summons, and that the Church could take such action as it saw fit.

The Verbal answer of Defendant was reported to the Church, whereupon the Church withdrew fellowship from him, about fifteen members voting.

As to matters pertaining to the trial the above statement is true.

(Signed) W. L. McCormick

This February 20th A. D. 1930.

AT THE TRIAL

S. A. Beauchamp, Moderator.

J. R. Burton, Church Clerk.

Committee on Interrogation was S. A. Beauchamp, F. L. Dupont, and C. H. Hobbs.

At first meeting, J. T. Jones moved to dismiss the charges; the motion received no second.

One member stated that the Church could not sustain the charges, and that the Church could not afford to give me a trial.

The statement, "If that is all Brother McCormick has to say, I AM NOT SATISFIED," was made by J. R. Burton.

The notice of the first charges was handed to me by J. R. Burton, and notice as to the second charges was handed to me by R. W. Terrill.

The motion to withdraw fellowship from me was made by J. R. Burton and seconded by S. D. Ponder.

Before the first meeting was had, J. B. Lynch suggested to J. R. Burton, that some one take the matter up with W. L. McCormick; J. R. Burton replied that it was not necessary, that they had enough evidence to convict him.

On one occasion, and before the charges were preferred against me, as I entered an upstairs office in Denton, several persons including J. R. Burton were discussing the Scriptures. Reference was made to the italicized words in the Bible, and I stated that the words were put in italics because they were not in the original. J. R. Burton stated that I was very badly mistaken, that the words put in italics were for special emphasis.

W. L. McCormick

This 20th day of February A. D. 1930.

On the morning following Thursday night, the first night of the trial, the following conversation was had on the South side of the Public Square in Denton, between J. A. Carroll and S. D. Ponder, in my presence:

J. A. Carroll: Silas, I was out at the Baptist Church last night.
S. D. Ponder: Judge, I saw that you were.
J. A. Carroll: Silas, that was the damnedest justice I ever listened to.
S. D. Ponder: Judge, we don't follow the same procedure in Church trials, that we do in the Courts.
J. A. Carroll: Silas, I see you don't.

(Signed) W. L. McCormick

This 20th day of February A. D. 1930.

About two years after the Baptist Church at Denton, withdrew fellowship from me, Judge F. M. Davidson, member of the Church, stated to me, that the fact that I permitted Oliver A. Phelps to stay over night at my home, was the principal reason for the action taken by the Church. (Editor's note: Phelps was a Cumberland Presbyterian lecturer.)

Prior to the time O. A. Phelps was at my home, F. L. Dupont, Baptist Minister, and O. A. Phelps held a debate at Denton, on a question with reference to the Old Testament. (Editor's note: Phelps won debate!)

In answering Judge Davidson, I stated that O. A. Phelps arrived at Denton one afternoon, came to my office and stated that he was on his way to Waco, was in Denton on business, and that he would be in Denton until tomorrow.

He further stated, "Your sister-in-law and I are to be married in Waco." I invited him to take supper with me, and to be my guest for the night. He accepted the invitation.

(Signed) W. L. McCormick

This the 8th day of December A. D. 1931.

Notice that the charge of Heresy made against me by the Baptist Church of Denton, Texas, was handed to me by J. R. Burton, the Clerk of the Church.

At the time he handed me the notice, he stated to me that all that would be necessary for me to do, would be to apologize to the Church.

In reply I stated that I could not honestly apologize for any opinion held by me.

(Signed) W. L. McCormick

This the 8th day of December A. D. 1931.

Editor's note: The following is a copy of the charges which I found among some old papers of my grandfather's. It is written on one-third of a sheet of paper of the conventional business type:

Bro. W. L. McCormick,

You are hereby notified to appear before the Church next Thursday night, 16th of July, to answer the Charges of non-attendance upon Church Worship and dis-belief in the Christian Religion,

Done by order of the Church in Conference

Thursday Evening 9th of July 1891

J. R. Burton S. A. Beauchamp

Mod.

Church Clerk of the Denton Baptist Church.

THE FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH
Karl H. Moore, Th.D., Minister
Denton, Texas
April 6th 1933

Mr. W. L. McCormick,
City.
Dear Mr. McCormick:

The First Baptist Church in conference Wednesday night, upon recommendation of the Board of Deacons, voted unanimously to rescind the action of the church which withdrew fellowship from you and enroll your name on the membership roll of the church.

We trust that you will enter into the fellowship of the church and enjoy the services.

Most cordially yours,

(Signed) O. C. Knight,
O. C. Knight, Secretary.

Denton, Texas, April 25th 1933.

First Baptist Church, of Denton,
Denton, County, Texas,
My dear Friends:

Your esteemed favor of date April 6th 1933, through your secretary, O. C. Knight, received:

I wish you to know that I sincerely appreciate the resolution passed by you, rescinding the action of the church, in withdrawing fellowship from me. Sometimes language is inadequate to express one's feelings; it is so in this case with me.

At the time the church withdrew fellowship from me, I felt that my religious views should have been satisfactory to the church.

In fairness to the church, I wish to state that, in my opinion, I am not now in accord with the church to a degree, that would warrant the church in accepting me as a member. So I believe it would be best not to place my name on the church roll; but leave the door open for me as for any other non-member, and in the event my application is presented for membership, it would be, and properly so, subject to approval by all persons concerned.

It seems to me that after the lapse of nearly forty-two years the church is entitled to that consideration; and membership should be by mutual consent and understanding.

Again expressing my sincere appreciation of your interest in my behalf, I remain,

Very truly yours,
(Signed) W. L. McCormick.

The First Baptist Church of Denton, Denton County, Texas, on the 7th day of June A. D. 1933, at my request kindly granted me a letter, which is hereto attached.

(Signed) W. L. McCormick

Denton, Texas,
June 7th 1933.

LETTER OF DISMISSION
FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH
Denton, Texas

This certifies that Brother W. L. McCormick is a member of this church in good standing and is hereby dismissed from us to unite with another church of like faith and order.

By order of the church June 7 1933
Dr. Karl H. Moore, Pastor, (Signed) O. C. Knight Clerk

THE ROBIN HOOD OF THOUGHT

Hid in the highlands of mind;
Arching his bow to deliver
The challenging arrows he wrought
From the barbs in philosophy's quiver,
Is the Robin Hood rebel of thought.

—Edna Haynes McCormick
Spring of 1949

CHARACTER-BUILDING HOBBIES

The foundation of character is built through the centuries before a human being is born; and continues throughout this life here, and on and on into eternity. And then what? Your guess is as good as mine.

And since I have given you a glimpse into those centuries before my father was born, let us now take up his life from its beginning, seven miles west of Denton in Denton County, Texas, at his Quaker Grandfather McCormick's home. George McCormick was fondly called "Uncle George" McCormick by the many old settlers of the County. And his uprightness of character and the esteem in which he was held, is shown by such remarks as these so frequently heard: "I would rather have Uncle George McCormick's word than another's bond," and, "Uncle George McCormick can borrow $500 any day on his word, quicker than any one else on his bond."

This was the man who set the first pattern of worthy living for my father, William Lee McCormick. From what I can learn, Quakers are a kind, upright, peace-loving people. And I have heard Father say more than once, that this Quaker influence has been a balance wheel in the shaping of his character and life.

After the War, Grandfather Robert McCormick, known as "Uncle Bob McCormick" in Denton County, moved into his own home a little way to the north of his father's. And here is a bit of pioneer life. One night my Grandmother McCormick was to be alone in her home with only her small son Lee, and Jimmie, a babe in arms. As she went to the woodpile just at dusk, she heard the cry of a panther. Looking up, she saw a large panther as close to the house as she was. Having heard that hungry panthers would scent young babies and even break into houses for them, Grandmother hurried into the house, barred the doors and windows by pulling the furniture in front of them, and then stuffed quilts around and under this barricade to exclude the scent. She then sat up in the bed all night with Father by her side and Uncle Jimmie in her arms to prevent his crying. How is that for a night on the frontier?

It was not so long after that event, two years perhaps, that the well-known Indian Raid of 1868 occurred, the raid with its red-headed leader. Father recalled his standing by the side of Grandfather at the front door, holding onto his father's pant-leg. Luckily, Grandfather's saddle horse was staked out near the house, and so Grandfather was standing within the door, holding his horse by the reins. Stirring times for little Lee! And for the grown-ups, too?

I suppose it was while in this home that Father learned to swim. He said he could not recall the first day he learned to swim. The McCormicks were all good swimmers. And so were the Orrs. And may I digress here to give this interesting note: On one occasion when my brother, Earl, was here on his vacation, Father and Earl went swimming with Berry Orr I, and, I think, John Orr. Thus Mr. Berry Orr had been swimming with four generations of McCormicks: George, Robert, Lee, and Earl. End of digression.

Grandmother McCormick related this incident to me many years ago. She said that when Father was one year old, she found him with a cup in his hand standing in the middle of Hickory Creek. He was standing beside a cow he had followed into the water which was more than waist-deep to him.

As he grew older, like the McCormicks before him, Father's chief sports were swimming, fishing, and hunting. It was his delight to avenge the duckings of the small boys by the "bullies." Father would swim towards the offender, feet first, on his back. He would then draw up his long leg, and with a timely, telling blow would strike the bully so hard that it would send him "winding" and deep down under the water.

After Grandfather moved to Denton to that 38½ acre plot now a part of TSCW, Father added skating and town ball to his swimming, fishing, and hunting. He was an excellent skater, and was admitted free after five o'clock in the afternoon, to help the beginners. At this time he would have danced, as most of the young people did, but he was a member of the Baptist Church, which forbade its members dancing. Father was just that conscientious in his rules for right living.

During the first twenty-five years of his married life, one of Father's chief hobbies—and Mother was equally enthusiastic—was the collecting of shells, beautiful flawless shells of various shapes and sizes. I regret that I cannot recall for you the names of these shells. To me, they form a priceless display, which, with Father's help and good taste, I arranged in my prized mahogany bookcase, in the fall of 1944. How proud I am of them! Every trip to a city or an exposition, produced one or more valuable shells.

And it was also during these years that, what I shall call, a momentous hobby was evolved: Comparative Religions. It had its beginning when Father, a boy of fourteen years, joined the Church. Wonderment began to creep in. Why did some men, like his father and grandfather, live by their precepts; while others, members of the Church, were pious pilgrims on Sunday and cursing crooks the other six days. Father did not ever fully recover from that shock.

Another shock which left its imprint for life was that which occurred in the summer of 1891: "excommunication" and the inevitable "ostracism," which followed. Had not Father been of so deeply religious nature, the effects would not have been so keenly felt.

Mother had not yet joined the Baptist Church. She had had a

glorious and spiritual conversion, to use the words of Baptist ministers, to whom she related the facts. But, when she told Father that she was ready and willing to give the Church her confession, he, knowing some outstanding and deep-seated prejudices of the congregation—*some* religion, but not *too much!*—advised her to omit some of the details. Mother replied that she would not present herself to the Church for baptism without telling ALL she felt. She did not join.

And so, when Father found himself without a church, Mother suggested and urged that they compromise on the First Presbyterian Church. Mother had been reared a Methodist, by a mother that was formerly a Baptist. She felt that she could live a Christian life in the Presbyterian Church as well as in the other. Father objected. (I would have jumped at the chance.) He felt that he was too much Baptist in belief to affiliate with any other denomination. And I think he was.

Forty-three years later. And I recall this statement Father made to me: "Forty-three yars ago, I believed *then* what the Baptists believe *now*. And I, too, have progressed still further in my religious thinking."

And so, kind reader, will you re-read Father's religious articles and quotations? You, too, will realize that you, too, are progressing in your religious belief every day of your life. You will realize, also, that a different colored light gives a different feeling. There will be kind thoughts and sympathy where there once were harsh criticisms. There will be understanding; there will be good will.

You just can't park your brain and say, "Sit there, sonny (or Sally), but don't think." My training, and I find it to be true, has been that

It is *not* wrong *to think;*
But *wrong not to think.*

WHOSE THE MIND?

The flaming arc of Truth, the guiding star,
Directs all men who follow from afar.
Behold Polaris shining through the night,
A double star enveloping with light

The thinking man who threads the trails un-noised.
And who with mind, a compass needle poised;
Securely mounted; yet so sensitized
That, if MAN ventures too far ill advised,
Restores his course to higher, Holy ground?
God's gift, the POET, who is yet uncrowned.

EDNA HAYNES McCORMICK
Summer, 1948.

From some where in the past, I am here, today. Am in possession and control of my physical body, and at its dissolution, I will continue existence and development throughout eternity.

—W. L. McCORMICK

For the benefit of the health of Will B. Blank (Fictitious name given by Editor):

Do not permit him to read any literature he would enjoy; and prohibit his association (relatives excepted) with any person, who would thoughtfully contribute to his happiness.

I am one hundred per cent for any move that would be helpful to Mr. Blank.

—W. L. McCORMICK

November 2, 1941.

You will note that the preceding foreword is spoken with more bitterness than any of the others; perhaps due to the more recent date of the incident I am about to relate. It will add another to the accounts of my father's kindly tolerance in religion.

A younger friend and caller at our home, whom I shall call Will B. Blank, was suffering from occasional rigors followed by momentary loss of consciousness. Knowing that Mr. Blank was a church member whose wife was most orthodox, Father cautiously steered clear of the subject of religion. But he meditated long and conscientiously on Will's

condition, trying to decide what mental work would be most beneficial to Will. Father was sensing part of the cause of the mental state of his friend: a subconscious fear complex created by the one time fire-and-brimstone theology. Father, too, had heard such preachments many times, but he had been able to dismantle the evil sprite, to progress to a state of mind beyond.

And so, since Will was of a mechanically accurate make-up, Father suggested as a hobby, that of astronomy. Will was much interested. This was wholesome thinking for Will; and Father thought he could see, after a time, its far-reaching healthful effects. Thus their scientific study progressed.

Then in time, a few years perhaps, Will, knowing Father's interest in Comparative Religions, asked him if he were not deliberately avoiding any reference to religion. Father admitted that he was. And soon thereafter, Will brought to Father some literature of the Unitarian Church, asking him if he would enjoy reading it and discussing it as they read. Father acquiesced. They repeated such study many nights at various intervals of time; and often when Father would be tired but interested in doing his part in creating a more healthful outlook for his friend.

But later, Will became seriously ill. At the hospital, to the astonishment of Will's mother and my father, Father was refused admittance to Will's room. While Father felt the rebuke keenly, he generously accepted it as a caution of an over-anxious wife under great stress. And, when Will was sufficiently recovered to be removed to his home, Father called to see him.

Upon father's departure, Mrs. Blank asked that he not return, with the statement: "Will and I are going to read together and enjoy each other; and we will read things that will make him laugh." She explained that Father was able to read and investigate and then, because he was constantly mingling and mixing with other people at town, he could successfully throw off any so-called evil effect; but Will was confined to his home and consequently he could not dismiss thinking about what he had read. She further stated that Will could

listen to the radio for the funny things; and that she was going to hide any further copies of the Unitarian literature that came to Will in the future.

Father's bigness of soul and genuineness of tolerance is evidenced by the following statement I have heard him make, more than once: "Will Blank is most welcome in my home at any time he chooses to come."

Editor's note: I found this letter which is typical of Father's integrity in office.I shall omit names and titles.

Denton, Texas, August 18th, 1939

_____

_____

_____

My dear Chairmen:

Your letter of August 15th, 1939, received, and contents noted.

Whatever Political influence I may have is by virtue of my position as County Chairman.

To take advantage of that position to further the interest of one Candidate as against another Candidate, would be unethical.

I have conducted the office of County Chairman, in the past with strict impartiality, and it is my intention while Chairman to continue to do so.

I vote my personal preference in the Primaries, and then support the Party's choice.

I will wait to see who the Candidates are, and what they stand for, before making decision.

Sincerely yours,
(Signed) W. L. McCORMICK

W. L. McCormick
Chairman Democratic Executive Committee,
Denton County

Editor's note:

A card I have just found among Father's papers recalls this one bit of politics. Card is dated June 20, 1934.

On this card is a notice that for Father's name to be placed upon the July Primary Ballot as a candidate for the office of Democratic County Chairman, the fee is $35.00.

What is interesting to note, is that prior to this time said office with its small compensation of salary, required no fee for so placing name on ballot.

Knowing that, at that time, Father was hardly able to pay such an assessment, thirty friends—and we thank you, every one— contributed a dollar each. We paid the remaining five, and Father's name was placed on the ballot. He was elected Democratic County Chairman, an office he held continuously up to his death in February of 1945.

And as County Chairman, Father thoroughly enjoyed the State Conventions of the Democratic Party in Dallas in the summer and in September of 1944.

I have been making abstracts of land titles in Denton City and Denton County, Texas, for more than forty years. I make abstracts direct from the County Records, and do the work myself. I am an Attorney at Law, and have made examinations of land titles a specialty.

I am a native of Denton County, Texas, and know personally most of the former owners of land in the City of Denton, which I find quite an assistance in my work as abstractor.

I hope there is no one seeking to add to his financial interest by a higher cost to borrowers, in the matter of abstracts, by undertaking to lessen competition.

(Signed) W. L. McCORMICK.

In answer to questions propounded by
——(Editor omits name)——
Dallas, Texas,
June 4th, 1934.

THE STATE OF TEXAS
COUNTY OF DENTON

Before me, the undersigned authority on this day personally appeared W. L. McCormick, who is to me well known to be a credible person residing in Denton County, Texas and who being duly sworn deposes and says:

My name is W. L. McCormick. I am sixty-two (62) years of age. I was born and reared in Denton County, Texas and am an attorney at law by profession and have practiced law in Denton County, Texas since I was tewenty-two (22) years of age. I was presiding officer of the Democratic Primary election held in Precinct No. 19, Denton County, Texas often designated as the fourth ward, on Saturday the 24th day of July 1926. I have acted as presiding officer of the primary election in that precinct for something more than fifteen years.

That said primary election at said voting precinct No. 19 was held on said 24th day of July 1926, in a more commodious building and convenient place that I have ever held a primary election and every necessary opportunity was afforded to all voters to make out their ballots in the usual way without molestation and without interference from others in any way whatever and said primary election from the time that the polls opened at eight A. M. until they were closed at seven P. M. was conducted in a quiet and orderly manner and there was no disturbance or intimidation whatever and nothing was done to prevent a full, fair and untramelled expression of the voters in said precinct.

I used the utmost care to prevent persons from voting in said Precinct Primary who were not entitled to vote from any cause whatever. I was provided with a list of the qualified voters in said Precinct and my instructions were that no ballot be handed out to any person who did not show himself or herself to be a quailfied voter. When a person presented himself or herself to vote, and was well known to be a qualified voter, he or she was permitted to vote without question but unless such person was known to be qualified, reference was had to the list of qualified voters and I am sure that my instructions were carried out as far as honest conscientious people could carry them out and that within my knowledge no person not qualified to vote was permitted to vote at said Primary. It is not true that a large number of transients whe were attending the North Texas Teachers College as summer students and who lived and had places of residence outside the said voting box known as Precinct No. 19 and were not qualified to vote there, were permitted to vote there, as every precaution above stated was used to prevent the casting of illegal votes.

After the polls had closed and all of the votes cast at said primary election in said voting Precinct No. 19 had been counted in the manner provided by law, I as presiding officer of said election had prepared three copies of the tally sheets and poll lists showing the persons who had been permitted to vote at the said Primary election and the number of votes cast for each candidate and I delivered one of said copies to Honorable T. B. Davis, Chairman of the Democrtic Executive Committee of Denton County, Texas, put another copy in the ballot box and have retained the other as the law prescribes and I now have the copy retained by me in my possession subject to the inspection of the Court or any other person entitled by law to inspect the same.

I further state that the utmost care was used in calling out the votes cast for different candidates in said Precinct No. 19 and in tabulating votes as required by law. J. W. Smith and W. S. Heumpries, both credible and reliable citizens and in every way qualified to discharge said duty were the callers and the utmost care was used to call each vote correctly as it appeared upon the ballot and as the votes were called, they

(Continued on page 74)

A GROUP OF EARLY SETTLERS OF DENTON COUNTY

1. Thos. E. Fry
2. J. R. Chambers
3. E. Biggerstaff
4. B. F. Paschall
5. R. H. Hopkins
6. W. S. Fry
7. Wm. Howard
8. I. N. Gamble
9. Newt Hayes (So. of Denton)
10. I. D. Ferguson
11. W. C. Wright
12. J. R. Sullivan
13. G. S. Gammett
14. W. J. Lacy
15. C. W. Geers
16. T. E. Wood (Justin)
17. John Hedrick
18. J. R. Edwards
19. Brooks Beall
20. F. E. Piner
21. John Williams
22. J. L. Randall
23. J. K. Holland
24. Ned Rector
25. Joe Chance
26. Williams Phellps
27. R. W. Pitman
28. J. S. Chapman
29. S. M. Simmons
30. Matt Nail (So. of Denton)
31. J. R. McCormick
32. C. C. Bell
33. Dr. Chas. Everett
34. Kirg Smith
35. Sol Carpenter
36. Nathan Johnson
37. J. A. Bush
38. Gus Claywell
39. W. E. Hansard
40. W. L. Hawk
41. Sam McKelvey
42. Tab Bonds
43.
44. C. H. Jackson
45. Tom Porter
46. E. F. Kirkpatrick
47. B. Neely
48. Wm. Woods
49. Tom Burge
50. J. J. Mercer
51. J. R. Templeton
52. S. B. Tabor
53.
54. A. Griffith
55. J. M. Copley
56. W. F. Egan
57. James T. Cartwright
58. Mrs. J. T. Cartwright
59. W. G. McGaugay
60. R. B. Anderson

were tabulated by competent clerks and I am satisfied that no attempts were made to miscall any ballot and to the best of my knowledge, there was no ballot miscalled.

The said Precinct election in said voting Precinct No. 19 was held in a large store room which was not occupied by anything else and in which a small space near the front was used for the purpose of handing out the ballots and receiving the votes while there was near the rear end of the large room a space occupied by those who called and tallied the votes and this left a large intervening space in which were placed tables at which every voter had ample opportunity to make out his or her ballot in perfect privacy. These tables were arranged on each side of the building in such a manner that there was no interference with any voter in making out his or her ballot and there was no large gathering in anything like the nature of a mob and in fact the only gathering at said voting place was by the voters who came in, in an orderly manner and received their ballots, marking the same as they saw proper and casting their votes in the manner directed by the law. I used every endeavor to have said Primary election held in a fair manner and in accordance with the law and if there was any irregularity that occurred at said Primary election in said voting Precinct No. 19 it is unknown to me and my opinion is that said election was in every respect honest and fair.

While I have assisted in holding elections for more than fifteen years, I have never seen a more quiet orderly election than was the one held on said 24th day of July 1926. There was nothing at said voting place at any time during the day that in any manner resembled the gathering of a mob but from the opening to the close of the polls it was a quiet orderly election.

(Signed) W. L. McCORMICK.
Presiding Officer Precinct No. 19.

Subscribed and Sworn to before me, this the 9th day of August 1926.

(Signed) ABNEY B. IVEY
Notary Public
Denton County, Texas.

(Seal)

For the human race to continue its existence upon this planet, it must salvage what is worthwhile of the past and build a higher civilization.

Since living on Highland Street in Denton, one mile Southwest of the County courthouse, I have walked as far as twice around the Earth at the Equator, and am more than fifteen thousand miles on my third trip.

It is my intention before taking a rest, to walk seventeen thousand miles more.

—W. L. McCormick.

And many of these miles have been traveled by him seeking out from Old Settlers, these historical data which follow.

—Editor.

SOME HISTORICAL FACTS PERTAINING TO DENTON, TEXAS FROM 1856 TO THE YEAR 1870 INCLUSIVE

Denton County was organized in 1846, and was formerly part of Fannin District.

The first County Seat of Denton County, was named Pinkneyville, and was located in 1846, about one and one-half miles a little south and east of the present County Courthouse. The extension of Sycamore Street, east would pass through Pinkneyville.

In the year 1848 the County Seat was moved from Pinkneyville to a site southwest of and near the present town of Corinth, and was called Alton; and later the County Seat was moved from Alton, to a site on Hickory Creek, on what is known as the Wire Road, about seven miles a little east of south of the present Denton County Courthouse, and was also called Alton.

In the year 1856 R. W. Woodruff agreed to donate to Denton County, twenty acres of land out of the William Neill 100½ acre survey; Hiram Cisco, forty acres out of the Hiram Cisco 320 acre

survey; and William Loving, forty acres out of the William Loving 160 acre pre-emption survey; for County site purposes, on condition that the County Seat of Denton County be moved to the land so donated.

At an election held for that purpose, the voters of Denton County declared in favor of accepting the offer. Transfer of the land was made by the donors to Denton County, and the new County Seat was named Denton.

J. A. Carroll was appointed Commissioner to subdivide the land, so donated, into blocks, lots and streets. Otis G. Welch assisted as Counselor. The surveying was done by Chas. C. Lacy and R. W. Woodruff. And on the 10th day of January ,1857, town lots were sold at auction. At the time of the sale, the ground was covered with sleet.

THE FOLLOWING NAMED PERSONS WERE IN BUSINESS IN THE TOWN OF DENTON AT SOME TIME FROM 1857 TO AND INCLUDING THE YEAR 1870

Business houses on the Public Square were as follows: North side: Log Hotel, Chas. C. Lacy, Prop. Law Office of John L. Lovejoy, Jr., and John N. Dickson; Denton County Courthouse (a two-story frame building with stairway on east and outside); Dr. R. S. Ross's Drug-store; Post Office, John Stanfield, Postmaster, and later, John N. Dickson, Postmaster; Alex Brown, Saloon. Dempsey Jackson and John Stanfield were in the Confectionery business in the Post Office building.

Northeast corner: NO BUILDINGS.

East side: Sandstone Jail; and Law Office of Otis G. Welch.

Southeast corner: Law Office of J. A. Carroll; J. A. Carroll and Matt Daugherty were associated together in the practice of law.

And later, Otis G. Welch and J. A. Carroll practiced law under the firm name of Welch and Carroll; and still later, Otis G. Welch and F. E. Piner associated together in the practice of law, under the firm name of Welch and Piner.

South side: Log Hotel, Robert W. Throckmorton, Prop., suceeded by Lewis M. Fry, Prop., and still later, known as the Murphy Hotel, Henderson Murphy, Prop. Joshua Zumwalt's Shoeshop was in the Murphy Hotel; T. W. Daugherty and C. C. Daugherty, Merchants; B. E. Greenlee, Shoeshop; John L. Lovejoy, Sr., Merchant; Pres Scruggs erected a two-story frame business house on the south side of the Public Square, at the corner of South Elm Street and Hickory Street, which he occuppied as a merchant; later, same building was occuppied by Stephen Hyatt and J. B. Duncan, Merchants; and later, by R. J. Battle and W. F. Burton, Merchants; and still later, by S. A. Venters and W. F. Burton, Merchants; the office of the Denton Monitor, C. W. Geers, Prop., was on the second floor of the building, and later the Monitor office was moved farther east near the Murphy Hotel.

Southwest corner: McNiel, Stroud & Eads, Merchants, a firm composed of J. M. McNiel, L. L. Stroud, and James Eads, and succeeded by Stroud and Williams, a firm composed of L. L. Stroud, C. A. Williams, and James Stroud.

West side: J. C. Smith & Co., Merchants, a firm composed of J. C. Smith, J. M. Blount, and G. W. Hughes; Baines and Mounts, Merchants, a firm composed of W. C. Baines, W. H. Mounts and J. H. Mounts; J. M. Smoot, Merchant; J. M. McIlHenney, Merchant; Wolf & Jacobs, Merchants; and J. M. Blount, Merchant; and W. C. Baines & R. W. Turner, Merchants.

Northwest corner: ____ Shirley Hotel; later known as the Fry Hotel, Lewis M. Fry, Prop.; and still later known as the Mayes Hotel, R. R. Mayes, Prop.

THE FOLLOWING NAMED PERSONS WERE IN BUSINESS OFF OF THE PUBLIC SQUARE

On the east side of South Elm Street: Thomas Fletcher and W. H. Taylor, Blacksmith Shop.

West side of North Elm Street: Ox Tread Grist Mill, built by Peter Teel and G. M. Teel; and later, the mill together with the lot

on which the Mill was located, was sold by Peter Teel and G. M. Teel to Mrs. M. E. Mounts, in 1865, and later sold by W. H. Mounts and wife to I. N. Hembree and O. M. Keith, and the mill was moved by I. N. Hembree to his home on Duck Creek.

THE FOLLOWING RESIDENCES WERE ERECTED IN DENTON NOT LATER THAN 1870

On North Locust Street, east side: D. J. Eddleman, log house; C. C. Daugherty.

West side: T. W. Daugherty; John N. Dickson; and Mrs. J. M. Daugherty, widow of J. M. Daugherty, Sr., deceased.

McKinney Street, north side: W. F. Burton, same house later occupied by Henderson Murphy; R. S. Ross; C. W. Geers; D. H. Fry, same house later occupied by C. C. Scruggs.

South side: S. A. Venters; and C. A. Williams.

West Oak Street, north side: John Stanfield; B. E. Greenlee; C. C. Binkley, later occupied by J. A. Carroll; John Haynes, same house later occupied by F. E. Piner, and still later by Dr. C. Lipscomb, Sr.; William Riddle, log house.

South side: NO BUILDINGS.

West Hickory Street, north side: J. W. Simmons, same house later occupied by Alex Brown; J. M. Smoot.

South side: Mrs. Susan Lloyd, log house, where her husband, A. P. Lloyd, died; and same house later occupied by J. A. Winters; W. C. Baines, log house.

South Elm Street, west side: Silas White, later occupied by B. F. Cobb; Stephen Hyatt, same house later occupied by J. M. McNiel, and still later, by R. W. Allen; W. H. Taylor; L. L. Stroud; J. M. McIlhenney, same house later occupied by Dr. G. W. Hughes; J. C. Smith, same house later occupied by F. E. Piner.

East side: T. J. Brimm; Joshua Zumwalt; W. S. Cash; W. H. Cleveland; F. L. Moore, log house, and same house later occupied by J. M. Blount.

North Elm Street: NO BUILDINGS.

South Locust Street, east side: J. B. Duncan, same house later occupied by F. E. Taylor; Mrs. ____ Price, log house; Joshua Burks, same house later occupied by T. C. Hannon.

West side: NO BUILDING.

Sycamore Street, south side: Joshua Burks, residence in the north part of the present City Cemetery; David M. Street, corner of Sycamore and Bois D'Arc Streets; same house later occupied by F. E. Piner; Mrs. Rachel Cash; Mrs. Nancy V. Bull; J. C. Smith; Thomas Fletcher; and James Stroud.

North side: NO BUILDING.

Bolivar Street: T. W. Daugherty, (West side)

East Oak Street: NO BUILDINGS.

East Hickory Street, south side: Hiram Cisco.

North Side: NO BUILDINGS.

C. C. Bell, log house, Bell Avenue; J. B. Sawyer, Sawyer Avenue; Dr. W. C. Bobbitt, east of North Locust, about one-half mile from the Public Square; Joseph Bledsoe, later occupied by Emily M. Mounts, and still later, by W. H. Mounts, on Mounts Avenue; Lewis M. Fry, Pecan Street; Dempsey Jackson, on north side of Prairie Street; Kirg Smith, southwest Denton; C. A. Williams, corner of Mulberry and Ash Streets; John L. Lovejoy, Jr., east of the Public Square and west of Pecan Creek; J. B. Duncan, southeast Denton; A. R. Loving, log house, about one-half of a mile from the Public Square and west of South Elm Street; and same house later occupied by his daughter, Mrs. Abbie Fitzgerald; J. W. Robberson, Southeast Denton; J. M. Johnson, Southwest Denton; J. M. McCoy, Mill Street; John S. Richardson, Southwest Denton, about one-third of a mile from the Public Square; W. D. Fisher, on west side of what is now known as Bernard Street; William McCormick, Northeast Denton; D. H. Fry, Northeast Denton; C. S. Baines, east side of Bois D'Arc Street; R. B. Coleman, Oakland Avenue; John McMurray, on south side of Cemetery, now Highland Street; J. B. Ford, log house, west of South Elm Street, about one-half of a mile from the Public Square; J. R. McCormick, Northeast Denton; J. H. McDermott, on the east side of Bois

D'Arc Street; Stephen Hyatt, west of the City Cemetery, where he died about the year 1867; George Bull, Southwest Denton; Dr. E. P. Kearby, Southwest Denton; Gibson Myers, Southwest Denton; Dr. W. A. Gotcher, log house, west of South Elm Street, about one-half mile from the Public Square; F. E. Piner, on east side of Bois D'Arc Street, and on the second lot south of Mulberry Street;

Bill Arch (Col) built log house on the west side of what is now known as Myrtle Street, about three-fourths of a mile south of the Public Square;

Many of the above mentioned homes were not in the original 100 acre donation; but were within the present City limits.

My information is, that Joel H. Graham, son of Spencer Graham, was born about the year 1848, on what is now known as the Post Office Block, eight years before the original town of Denton was laid off.

At an early date, W. C. Baines was Post Master at Denton, and the Post Office was at his residence on the south side of W. Hickory Street.

The Old Masonic Hall was located on the west side of South Elm Street, and was built about the year 1859.

The first jail erected in Denton, was log structure, built on what is now the Post Office block, and probably near the southwest corner of the block, and was destroyed by fire. The jail was a two-story house built out of hewed logs. The walls were triple. The outside and inside logs were laid horizontally, and the middle logs were placed perpendicularly. The floors were double-logged. Prisoners were carried upstairs and let down through a trap-door.

John Murphy, son of Henderson and Ruth Murphy, was the first white child born in the original town of Denton, also the first child born in the original town of Denton; born about the year 1857.

Marion Mayes was the first colored child born in the original town of Denton, and was born in the year 1862.

The population of the town of Denton in the year 1870 was about three hundred.

The stone work on the sandstone jail was done by J. H. McDermott.

J. M. Bryson taught the first school in Denton, in the year 1858

on the lot now occupied by the Godwin Hotel. Boone Daugherty was a student at the school.

The second school taught in Denton, was by John S. Richardson, a native of Scotland. The session was held on the east side of South Elm Street, and south of where the school was taught by J. M. Bryson. Boone Daugherty was a student at the school. Later, John S. Richardson taught school in the Old Masonic Hall.

The School Session of 1867 and 1868 was taught by F. E. Piner in the Old Masonic Hall, on the west side of South Elm Street.

At Pinkneyville, the first County Seat of Denton County, (located about one and one-half miles a little South of East of the County Courthouse at Denton), District Court was held under a grove of Post Oak trees; a stump of one of these trees is at the North Texas State College.

The School Sessions of 1868 and 1869, and of 1869 and 1870, were taught by C. C. Bell in the Old Masonic Hall.

The School Session begining in the fall of 1870, was taught by J. S. Chapman, with Mrs. Rachel Cash as assistant teacher. The first part of the session was held in the Old Masonic Hall, but before the close of the session the school was moved to the "New School Building" erected on what is now known as the Lee School grounds. And it was the first schoolhouse erected in the town of Denton. And the first school attended by the writer.

There were no Church houses erected in the town of Denton until after the year 1870. The various Religious Denominations held services in the Masonic Hall, and later in the New School Building.

The Cumberland Presbyterian Church was organized at Denton, Texas, in the year 1862, by Rev. R. R. Dunlap. M. B. Donald and John Haynes served as Pastors of the Church.

The Methodist Episcopal Church was organized at Denton, Texas, about the latter part of the year 1857, by Rev. William E. Bates.

The Christian Church (Church of Christ) was organized by Elder Terrell Jasper, at Denton, Texas, on the 27th day of May, 1868. Charter members were: D. J. Eddleman, John L. Lovejoy, Jr., Thomas Egan and wife, Nancy N. Egan, J. H. Degan and wife, Lucy

A. Degan, Dr. George W. Hughes, Gideon Cook and wife, W. F. Egan, Helen M. Clark, wife of Wm.. T. Clark, and C. W. Geers.

The First Baptist Church at Denton, Texas, was organized in the year 1858, in the early part of the year. The Charter Members were: Wm. T. Clark, W. C. Baines and wife, Catherine Baines, George Daugherty and wife, Fannie Daugherty, Charles C. Lacy and wife, S. E. Lacy, J. M. Blount and wife, Sophia W. Blount (first wife), Sam L. Glassford, and Edward Rowe and wife, Clarrinda Rowe. Rev. Eli Witt and Rev. V. J. Hutton assisted in the organization.

Denton Lodge No. 82 I.O.O.F. was organized in the year 1859. Charter members were: Otis G. Welch, John Chisum, Hugh McKinzie, James B. Ford, and William Walker.

Stanfield Lodge No. 217, the Masonic Lodge at Denton, Texas, was organized, and the Charter was issued on the 22nd day of June, 1858, and was named in honor of W. W. O. Stanfield, its first Worshipful Master. Charter members were: W. W. O. Stanfield, Stephen P. Bebee, Gibson Myers, E. Boone, A. P. Lloyd, Chas. C. Lacy, Felix McKitrick, Wm. Wilson, L. P. Strong, Wm. Spear, I. N. Hembree, J. W. Simmons, James Spear, E. F. Anderson, R. H. King, J. D. Dallas, J. M. McIlhenney, J. Teague, Wm. Kelley, A. J. Hodges, Uberto Allen, E. Rowe, L. W. Arnold, R. W. Throckmorton, and C. R. Little.

Sam Bass was born and reared in the State of Indiana. He came to Denton County, Texas, in 1870. He was unassuming and uneducated. He later was the owner of a Sorrel Race Mare. He never was a deputy under Sheriff W. F. Egan or any other sheriff of Denton County.

The sorrel race mare owned by Sam Bass was born and raised in Denton County, Texas. The Mare was not more than 14½ hands high. Bass ran many races with the Mare, and I am informed by John A. Hudson, who rode the Mare in nearly all the races, that the Mare was beaten in only one race; and that the Mare ran two races on the straight race track northwest of Denton, without a rider, and won both races.

Sam Bass took the Mare to San Antonio, and while there sold it.

Sam Bass was born in Lawrence County, Indiana, and died at Round Rock, Texas, July 21st, 1878.

Henry Underwood, a member of the "Bass Gang," at an early date lived on McKinney Street in Denton, Texas, on a lot fronting on McKinney Street and east on Bell Avenue. The house was a tall one-story boxed house, with a shingle roof, and unpainted.

Jim Murphy died at his home on McKinney Street, in Denton, Texas; died from the effects of medicine administered by a physician, who was treating him for eye trouble. (Editor's note: Murphy was the member of the "Bass Gang" who turned State's evidence through which Sam Bass was captured.)

Frank Jackson was born in Llano County, Texas, about the year 1858, and was reared in Denton County, Texas. The last time I saw him, it was about nine o'clock one morning on McKinney Street. He was riding a black horse, and had a roll of blankets tied behind his saddle, and a rifle strapped to the side of the saddle. He was going east toward Big Elm, and was on his way to join Sam Bass. This was about the year 1877.

I am informed that when Sam Bass first came to Denton County, Texas, he worked at the Ben Taylor Gin, in the eastern part of Denton County, and that he bought the sorrel mare from Moses Taylor, a brother of Ben Taylor. It has been said that the Race Mare was foaled in Kentucky, and that the Mare's mother was stolen in Kentucky by Henry Underwood, and brought to Texas.

While I was attending school at Winchester, Tennessee, (the Winchester Normal) during the school session of 1882 and 1883, two brothers, John and Cicero Poe, were on trial for murder. At the time of the trial I was boarding with Mr. Simmons, one of the Attorneys for the Defense.

John Poe was convicted, and sentenced to hang; and Cicero Poe was convicted and sentenced to the penitentiary for life. Their cases were appealed, and during the Christmas Holidays the Attorney-General of the State, and the attorneys representing the defendants, met in Winchester to agree on the testimony of witnesses, for the Transcript.

One morning Mr. Simmons invited me to go with him to the jail; and while there he introduced me to the Poe brothers. When he introduced me to John Poe, he replied, "What in the hell is that to me?" In reply, Mr. Simmons stated that this young man was a student at Winchester, and used his holidays taking down testimony for the Transcript. He then changed his tone, and asked me where I was from, to which I replied, "Denton, Texas." He repeated "Denton, Texas" and said, "Did you know Sheriff W. F. Egan?" I answered, "Yes," and he asked me if I knew Sam Bass, to which I answered yes, he then inquired if I knew Frank Jackson, Henry Underwood, and Jim Murphy, to which I answered that I did. He asked me if I knew Arkansas Johnson, to which I answered, "No," and if I knew that a man by the name of White was with Sam Bass, to which I answered, "No." He stated to me that he had been in Texas and was acquainted with Bass.

John Poe's sentence was commuted to life imprisonment in the penitentiary, and the sentence of Cicero Poe remained as above stated.

John Poe did not live long after he was sent to the penitentiary.

At Denton, on the last day of April and the first day of May, 1903, was freezing weather; considerable ice formed. The first day of May was the coldest. And on the 12th day of the following September there was frost.

On Saturday, February 11th, 1899, at noon a snow storm reached Denton, and by six o'clock P.M. the thermometer on the north side of my home registered Zero. On the morning of February 12th, 1899, (Sunday morning), my thermometer registered twelve degrees below zero; and on Monday, February 13th, 1899, was eight degrees above zero.

Editor's note: With due respect to OUR thermometer, I recall that Saturday's temperature was 12 below zero; Sunday's, 14 below zero; and Monday's, ZERO. It was impressed upon me for almost all I did was to eat and help put wood in the stove. (In the room in which I am now writing this note.) On Monday, Mother be-bundled me—and I do mean "be-bundled"—and Father walked ahead of me carrying my

books to school. The snow was deep and so I tried to HOP into Father's tracks. I succeeded only fairly well. He was six feet three, with a long stride. He did try to shorten his step somewhat.—E. H. McC.

My father, J. R. McCormick, an Ex-Confederate Soldier, at the Battle of Mansfield, Louisiana, lost his left leg, just below the knee. In the year 1866 he was admitted to membership in the Stanfield Masonic Lodge No. 217 at Denton, Texas. For the violation of the rules of the Masonic Order, the Charter was arrested, and was not restored for three years.

Charles F. Mentzel, son of Ernest Mentzel, in Denton on a visit. Fifty-seven years since I saw him. This 27th October, 1944.

Ernest Mentzel's blacksmith's shop was on West Oak Street in Denton.

At my father's home in Denton, on a moonlight night, about 67 years ago; I was in the yard near an unfinished "crib." The ridgepole was exposed, and chickens were roosting on it. I saw an owl light beside a hen and begin pushing it. The owl tried several times to push the hen off the roost, and every time the owl pushed the hen would squawk. The owl seemed to know the only chance to carry off the hen, was to force it off the roost, and catch it on the "fly."

I frightened the owl away to save the hen.

—W. L. McCormick.

December 4, 1942

One Sunday afternoon, in the month of August, 1917, John A. Orr and the writer, W. L. McCormick, in a swimming contest on Club Lake, about 4½ miles southeast of Denton, covered a distance of five miles, without resting; as night was approaching, we agreed to call it a draw. And the agreement to call it a draw was more than satisfactory to both parties.

The Writer, at the age of 62 swam in the same lake a distance of one mile on his back, feet foremost, without resting.

The writer has part of the sandstone hearth to the chimney of the home of his grandfather, George McCormick I, erected on South Hickory Creek, seven miles west of Denton. The stone was secured from Pilot Knob in 1859, and so the writer has marked it "1859."

The value of the horses and mules stolen from George McCormick, grandfather of the writer, by the Kiowas and Comanche Indians, was valued at $10,000.00. The raid was made into the northwestern portion of Denton County, on the 29th day of October 1868.

Editor's note: Great-Grandfather George McCormick's original investment in horses when he first came to Denton County, was $25,000.00. He sold his negroes in Virginia before he left for Texas.

In the fields of tall grass on Hickory, Father has seen many times at dusk, what appeared to be a hundred graceful plumes waving in the breeze—tails of so many native polecats.

And once when Grandfather McCormick and his cousin, Cousin Robert Beale, I think, were camping on the creek, we have this story:

They lay down on the ground for a bed, covered with a quilt. They were snug and warm sleeping soundly till daybreak. When Grandfather awoke he found a third bed-fellow: a long, straight rattle-snake peacefully sharing their bed, stretched his full length between the two men. Since the snake could have bitten them but did not, Grandfather could have killed him but did not. I admire his sense of justice, don't you?

And regarding such little incidents of kindness to the so-called lower members of the animal kingdom, which make up the big character of man, no doubt you have heard denials that General Robert E. Lee dismounted to pick up a bird that had fallen to the ground near him.

Mr. Boone, an old resident of Denton, told Mother that the incident was true. He said he was standing just a few yards from General Lee and saw him dismount to rescue the bird from his horses's hoofs.

—Editor.

Our ills, misery, and woes treble
By belief in War, Hell and the Devil.

. . . . . .

For humanity to reach a higher level
It must ban War, Hell and the Devil.

The first brick building erected in Denton, was a kitchen by J. W. Moreland, on the south side of West Hickory Street, and used for a Bakery.

The first brick residence erected in Denton was by Gus H. Barb, and built on the north side of what is now known as Clay Withers Street, at its intersection with Oakland Avenue.

Organization of Early Churches

The Cumberland Presbyterian Church at Denton, Texas, was organized in the year 1862, by Rev. R. R. Dunlap. Rev. R. J. Simms held a Revival meeting in said church, beginning in the latter part of December, 1876, and the meeting continued into the early part of the month of February, 1877. And the writer joined the Baptist Church from that meeting in the spring of 1877. From that meeting the Cumberland Presbyterian Church at Denton, Texas, received 25 new members.

The Cumberland Presbyterian Sunday School was organized at Denton, Texas, on the 1st Sunday in April, 1876.

Before the erection of the New School House, the various Religious Denominations held services in the Masonic Hall; and later services were held in the school house. And in the afternoons on Sundays, was the Union Sunday School. Dr. H. A. Hughes was song-leader, and E. D. Barb was a teacher in the Sunday School; and the writer was a member of his Sunday School Class.

THE FOLLOWING ARTICLE APPEARED IN THE DENTON COUNTY NEWS OF DECEMBER THE 8th 1905

(Jno. W. Bailey, Manager)

"Cumberland Presbyterian Church was organized in the City of Denton, by Rev. R. R. Dunlap, in 1862. Mrs. M. E. Mounts is now the only member living who has continued to keep her membership.

Rev. M. B. Donald, Rev. John Haynes, and Rev. W. R. Baker, served as Pastors to 1874, when Rev. D. R. Grafton became pastor for nine years. During his pastorate two church houses were built; the first one burned while occupied by the District Court.

April 25th, 1886, Rev. H. G. Nicholson became pastor, and served two years. August 15th, 1886, Rev. R. W. Benge became pastor and served two years. Many additions were added during Mr. Benge's pastorate.

January 6th, 1889, Rev. W. H. Berry became pastor and served one year and six months. For a short time Rev. T. J. Richards served as pastor.

May 10th, 1891, Rev. D. C. DeWitt became pastor and served four years and five months. More members were received into the Church during his pastorate than at any time before or since.

September 1st, 1895, Rev. L. A. Dunlap was called to supply the Church for thirteen months. November 3rd, 1896, Rev. A. B. C. Dinwiddie was called and served one year and eleven months. A great number were added to the Church during his term. November 6th, 1898, Rev. F. T. Charlton was selected pastor and served one year and eleven months. April 1st, 1901, Rev. J. H. Curry accepted a call as supply pastor and served four years and two months. A great many were added to the Church and the present churchhouse was built at a cost of about $8,500.00 November 1st, 1905. Rev. F. L. Wear was secured as pastor and is serving very acceptably, and is quite popular with all who have met him.

W. W. Baxter,
Clerk of Session."

The Methodist Episcopal Church, known as the "Oak Street Church," was organized in 1879, after a revival conducted by the Rev. W. D. Cornell, the author of the well known song, "Wonderful Peace." Rev. Cornell served as pastor for three years.

The Presbyterian Church (U. S.) was organized in Denton, about the year 1883. In 1884 the church house was erected, and to W. A. Ponder, more than to any other one person, is due the credit for the erection of the church building.

The First Baptist Church was organized in the year 1858, and was the second church organized in Denton. It was organized in the early part of the year.

The Methodist Episcopal Church, South, was organized at Denton, about the year 1857, by William E. Bates. About the latter part of the year 1857.

The Christian Church (Church of Christ) was organized in Denton, on the 27th day of May, 1868, by Elder Terrell Jasper.

The German Baptist Church on Bolivar Street, was organized about the year 1890.

The Pearl Street Church of Christ, was organized about the year 1893.

Grantor: Wm. McCormick, and Nannie I. McCormick, of Denton County, Texas.
Grantee: P. Minor, J. L. Lovejoy Jr., W. F. Egan, C. W. Geers, C. Lipscomb, and Silas Koiner, Trustee of the Christian Church, worshiping at Denton, of the County of Denton, and State of Texas.
Consideration: $150.00 to us in hand paid by said Trustees.
This instrument is a Warranty Deed
Dated August 2nd 1876. **Filed for record** Oct. 19th 1876.
Recorded in the office of the County Clerk of Denton County, Texas,
Volume D **Page** 364 **Records of** Deeds
The certificate of acknowledgement is in compliance with the statutes (seal) taken by
L. L. Zumwalt, District Clerk, D.C.T.
Conveys: Following property, to-wit:
Beginning at the North East corner of Block No. Fifteen (15) in the town of Denton. Thence South sixty feet to the center of said Block No. 15. Thence West one hundred and twenty feet to the West line of said Block Fifteen. Thence North sixty feet to the North West corner of said Block. Thence East one hundred and twenty feet to the beginning.
The same being the North half of said Block Fifteen.

On June 24th 1893.

Wm. McCormick, W. F. Egan, C. Lipscomb, and R. Lee Ragsdale, Trustees of the Christian Church of Denton, Texas, conveyed to J. W. Ripy, the North half of Block 15, 60 by 120 feet, of the City of Denton, Texas.

Acknowledgment taken by Alvin C. Owsley, Notary Public, Denton County, Texas, June 26th, 1893. (Seal)

Consideration: $900.00 paid.

Recorded in Vol. 67 page 294 deed records of Denton County, Texas.

Grantor: C. M. Greenlee and N. E. Greenlee his wife, of Denton, Texas.
Grantee: C. Lipscomb, W. F. Egan, Wm. McCormick, and R. L. Ragsdale, Trustees for the Christian Church of Denton, Texas.
Consideration: $500.00 paid, by said Trustees.

This instrument is a Warranty Deed.
Dated July 26th 1893. **Filed for record**
Recorded in the office of the County Clerk of Denton County, Texas.
Volume 49 **Page** 581 **Records of** deeds.

The certificate of acknowledgment is in compliance with the statutes (seal) taken by Alvin C. Owsley, Notary Public Denton County, Texas, July 26th, 1893. Conveys: One certain lot or parcel of land situated on the South side of West Hickory Street in the City of Denton, and in the aforesaid County and State. And being out of the W. C. Baines Addition to the City of Denton.

Beginning 370 feet West of the S.W. corner of a lot sold by W. C. Baines and wife to Mrs. J. O. Brown, out of the aforesaid Addition, and 80 feet West of the S.E. corner of a lot sold by C. M. Greenlee and wife to J. W. Conway on July 15th 1892, out of said W. C. Baines Addition.

Thence West 75 feet to W. L. Reynolds S.E. Corner. Thence North 146 feet to W. L. Reynolds N.E. corner. Thence East 75 feet to N.W. corner of the aforesaid J. W. Conway lot. Thence South 146 feet to the place of beginning.

PICTURE TAKEN IN 1893

Top row left to right: W. S. Fry, Joe G. Mars, Sam Hawkins, C. L. M. Crowder, M. P. Crowder, and L. L. Zumwalt

Bottom row left to right: Zack Rawlins, John R. Edwards, S. M. Bradley, O. P. Poe, James Eads, S. R. Davis, and W. L. McCormick

I come into this life, without fore-knowledge; by virtue of the Laws of Nature. My body is subject to its environment, and will return to the elements from which it is taken.

—W. L. McCormick.

SOME CHILDREN BORN IN DENTON PRIOR TO 1870

Robert Noble Mounts, son of W. H. and M. E. Mounts, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, on the 24th day of August, 1863.

Mrs. Emma Belle Lipscomb, wife of Dr. C. Lipscomb, Sr., and daughter of W. H. and M. E. Mounts, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, on 1st day of July, 1865.

Ben Daugherty, son of T. W. and Martha Daugherty, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, about the year 1863.

Jeff Venters, son of S. A. and Mary Venters, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, about the year 1862.

Anna I. Carroll, daughter of J. A. and Celia Carroll, was born in Denton County, Texas, on the 20th day of May, 1860. Died Nevomber 20, 1860.

Mary Leana Daugherty, daughter of C. C. and M. J. Daugherty, was born in Denton County, Texas, on the 6th day of March, 1864; died February 20, 1882.

Boggs Daugherty, son of C. C. and M. J. Daugherty, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, on the 22nd day of October, 1862; died July 4, 1863

Robert Daugherty, son of T. W. and Martha Daugherty, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, about the year 1865.

Will A. Lovejoy, son of John L. and Nancy Lovejoy, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, about the year 1863.

Lee Murphy, son of Henderson and Ruth Murphy, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, about the year 1862.

Joel Williams, son of C. A. and Mary Williams, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, November 22, 1858; died June 1, 1866.

James Taylor, son of W. H. and S. J. Taylor, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, in the year 1864.

Mrs. Sallie Westbrook, daughter of Joshua and ..... Burks, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, about the year 1862; died in 1932.

J. C. Baines, son of W. C. and Catherine Baines, was born April 2, 1859, in Denton, Denton County, Texas; died in the year 1864.

Judith V. Lacy, daughter of Chas. C. and S. E. Lacy, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, in the year 1863; died in the year 1864.

Dock Baines, son of W. C. and Catherine Baines, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, about the year 1862.

John Hyatt, son of Stephen H. and Jennie Hyatt, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, about the year 1862.

Dick Murphy, son of Henderson and Ruth Murphy, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, in the latter part of the year 1863.

Henderson Hughes, son of John James and Minerva Murphy Hughes, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, on the 14th day of January 1861.

George Hughes, son of John James and Minerva Murphy Hughes, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, on the 12th day of January, 1865.

Leora J. McReynolds, wife of R. L. McReynolds, and daughter of John T. and Amanda G. Evans, was born on the 18th day of May, 1863, in Denton, Denton County, Texas, on what is known as the Stroud Block, at the southwest corner of the Public Square.

Alex W. Robertson taught a literary school in Denton at a time not later than the year 1870.

Mrs. Lucy Clayton, daughter of J. B. and Mary M. Ford, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, on the 4th day of December, 1859, in a log house about one-half of a mile south of the Public Square, and about one block of South Elm Street. She was the first girl baby born in Denton.

George Williams, son of C. A. and Mary Williams, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, on the 4th day of February, 1861.

Miss Effie Lee Williams, daughter of C. A. and Mary Williams, was born in Denton, Denton Countl, Texas, on the 14th day of December, 1865.

Mrs. Sallie M. Owsley, wife of Alvin C. Owsley, and daughter of J. M. and Sophia A. Blount, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, on the 1st day of February, 1860.

Mrs. Lorena McDermott, wife of P. P. McDermott, and daughter of J. A. and Celia Carroll, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, on the 18th day of July, 1863.

Elijah A. Moore, son of Fred L. Moore, was born within the present limits of the City of Denton, Texas, about one-half mile south of the Public Square, about the 6th day of July, 1856. Not in the original town of Denton.

The Dallas and Wichita Railroad was incorporated by the State of Texas, December 2, 1871. The line from Dallas to Lewisville, twenty miles, was constructed in 1874; and the line from Lewisville to Denton, nineteen miles, in 1880.

It would be almost impossible at this late date, to write an article as to events that occurred in Denton, confined to the times not later than 1870, that would be free from mistakes. But I have tried to make it true to facts.

True history is facts and nothing else.

I am indebted to a number of Old Settlers for information, and especially to Mrs. John Allen Withers and Boone Daugherty.

—W. L. McCormick.

This 26th day of November A. D. 1931.

The State of Texas, //

County of Denton. // I, W. L. McCormick, on oath state that I was born in Denton County, Texas, on the 26th day of November, 1863, and have resided in Denton, Texas, for more than fifty years.

And as to matters pertaining to the hereinafter described tract of land, make the following statement:

On the 30th day of September, 1880, for and in consideration of the sum of $100.00 as shown by deed executed by John Atchinson Sr. by F. E. Piner his Agent and Attorney in fact, to N. F. Comstock, recorded in Vol. 0 page 90 deed records of Denton County, Texas. Said John Atchison Sr. conveyed to N. F. Comstock one certain tract or parcel of land situated in the County of Denton, and State of Texas, out of the E. Puchalski 1/3 League survey.

As shown by substitute deed dated April 11th, 1882, executed by N. F. Comstock, and also signed by Mary Comstock, for and in consideration of the sum of $75.00 said land was conveyed to J. A. Withers and R. F. McIlhenney. Said deed recorded in Vol. S page 414 deed records of Denton County, Texas.

On the 11th day of May, 1881, as shown by deed recorded in Vol. S page 415 of the deed records of Denton County, Texas, for and in consideration of the sum of $30.00 R. F. McLlhenney conveyed an undivided One-half interest in and to said land to John A. Withers.

On the 20th day of December, 1882, as shown by deed recorded in Vol. V page 118 of the deed records of Denton County, Texas, for and in consideration of the sum of $75.00 J. A. Withers conveyed said land to A. T. Odeneal.

On the 25th day of September, 1884, as shown by deed recorded in Vol. Y page 468 Alex T. Odeneal and Dora H. Odeneal his wife for and in consideration of the sum of $566.20 conveyed said land to J. W. Scruggs.

On the 11th day of April, 1887, as shown by deed recorded in Vol. 33 page 40 of the deed records of Denton County, Texas, J. W. Scruggs, and M. D. Scruggs his wife, for and in consideration of the sum of $630.00 conveyed said land to Logan Coker.

And on the 12th day of September, 1887, as shown by deed recorded in Vol. 33 page 81 Logan Coker conveyed said land to Sarah Coker, for and in consideration of the sum of $630.00.

I was personally acquainted with all of the parties above mentioned, except Mary Comstock. I do not now remember that I ever became acquainted with her. My recollection is that N. F. Comstock operated a Turning Lathe in Denton, Texas, for making furniture.

John Atchison sold many tracts of land out of said E. Puchalski 1/3 League survey; but he never resided in Denton County, and never erected any improvements on the tracts so sold by him.

The fact that N. F. Comstock paid $100.00 for the tract of land and sold it for $75.00 is very evident that he placed no improvements on it.

After inquiry among several of the "Old Timers" in Denton, Mrs. Withers, surviving wife of John A. Withers, is the only person, I have found, who remembers the Comstocks' ever having resided in Denton. I am satisfied that it has been more than forty-five years since they resided in Denton.

It is my recollection that Alex T. Odeneal erected the first improvements on said lot, consisting of a three-room boxed residence house, with shingle roof. And the fact that he sold the property for $566.20 is proof of it.

I well remember when Logan Coker and his mother, Sarah Coker, lived on said tract of land. Logan Coker was living with his mother, on said property, when he died. Frank A. Tompkins and Affiant were with him on the night he died, and we dressed him for burial.

—W. L. McCormick.

There were two town characters I remember hearing Father speak of: Ole Circle Ann, who could not walk in a straight line, and Tony. Old Tony seemed to have been a "half-breed" of about three races, one of them Indian. He did not change his shirt; he just added a clean one to the one he was wearing. And, too, when he drew his bucket of water for his morning ablutions, he always washed his face first and then took his drink. There was no harm in Tony, but he did make himself very annoying to the young ladies. He would idolize some girl with a childish affection and would be seen following her from a distance. Finally, the men had to tell him to quit annoying the girl. And he quit.

—Editor.

EDITOR'S LIST OF DOCTORS OF MEDICINE

The following is a list of doctors, evidently doctors of this city. Most of them I have heard of here in Denton.

Dr. Hughes	Dr. Lipscomb	Dr. Wainwright
Dr. Bobbitt	Dr. Owsley	Dr. Inge
Dr. McIlhenney	Dr. Herbert	Dr. Poindexter
Dr. Cash	Dr. Walton	Dr. Smith
Dr. Willis	Dr. Kirby	Dr. Brown
Dr. Ross		

Deed—Vol. A page 44

E. C. Louder and wife to R. T. Beale, dated Sept. 20, 1858.

Conveys: E. C. Louder 160 acre Pre-emption survey, and also 20 acres of land on Clear Creek.

Deed—Vol. F page 282

A. J. Bernard and wife to R. T. Beale, dated Sept. 3rd, 1861.

Cenveys: 116 acres out of H. C. Bernard, Pre-emption survey, and 21 acres out of A. J. Bernard survey.

Deed—Vol. A page 55

J. J. Smith to R. T. Beale, dated January 27, 1863.

Conveys: the E. C. Louder 160 acre pre-emption survey, and 20 acres on Clear Creek.

Deed—Vol. C page 263

Thos. K. Blake to J. R. & Wm. McCormick, dated June 16, 1870.

Conveys: 340 acres out of the A. J. & H. C. Bernard surveys.

Deed—Vol. B page 91

Josiah Aldridge to H. Murphy, dated Jan. 21, 1858.

Conveys: East half of lot No. 3 in Block 24.

Deed—Vol. J page 122

Josiah Aldridge, by Admr. to H. Murphy, dated May 14, 1861.

Conveys: Lits 2 and 3 in Block 31.

No. 58 Patent Vol. 3

The State of Texas
Sam Houston, Gov. (Seal)

Francis M. White Comr. Gl. Ld. Office.

to

Dennis Cowan

Dated January 25th 1861, Filed for record
Recorded in Vol A page 222 Patent Records of Denton County, Texas.
Conveys: 640 acres of land situated in Denton County, on the waters of the Elm Fork of the Trinity River, about 10 miles N. 53 degrees E. from Denton. By virtue of Donation Warrant, No. 219.

Editor's note: The original patent is in my possession.

The present conflict, called World War Number Two, is the most savage known to history; and when it is finished, the nations of this earth should organize an international police force, to keep the peace, and work toward a state of civilization.

November 1, 1941.

SCHOOL HISTORY

Denton, the fourth County Seat of Denton County, was built on a 100 acres of land donated for County site purposes. The location is about three-fourths of a mile west of the center of Denton Couity.

The 100-acre donation was surveyed and platted into lots, blocks and streets, in the latter part of the year 1856, and town lots were sold on the 10th day of January 1857 at public auction.

From the year 1858 to and including the spring of 1884, at some time between above mentioned dates, the following persons taught a Literary School in Denton:

J. M. Bryson,* session of 1858 and 1859, on the east side of South Elm Street; on the lot where the Godwin Hotel is now located.

John S. Richardson,* session held on the east side of South Elm Street, about one-fourth of a mile south of the Public Square. Prof. Richardson was a native of Scotland, and was the grandfather of Mrs. T. M. Teasley.

F. E. Piner, 1867 and 1868 in the Masonic Hall, and Mrs. John McMurray was assistant teacher.

C. C. Bell, session of 1868 and 1869, and session of 1869 and 1870. Miss Mollie Inge was assistant teacher.

J. S. Chapman, 1870 and 1871, in the Masonic Hall. Mrs. Rachel Cash was assistant teacher. Before the close of the session, school was moved to the New School Building, which was erected in the spring of 1871, on lot now known as Lee School lot; was the first school

---

*My information as to the school taught by J. M. Bryson, was from Boone Daugherty, who was a student in the school taught by J. M. Bryson, as above stated.

I secured my information as to the school taught by John S. Richardson from Boone Daugherty, a student in the school taught by John S. Richardson, on the East side of South Elm Street, in the original town of Denton, and also information from Mrs. T. M. Teasley, granddaughter of John S. Richardson.

—W. L. McCormick.

house erected in Denton, and was the first school attended by the writer.

John N. Dickson, in Masonic Hall, assisted by his sister, Miss Mollie Dickson.

Alex W. Robertson, taught school in an early day in Denton.

—— Lee, in Masonic Hall.

J. S. Chapman, in new school building, assisted by his wife, Maggie L. Chapman.

E. B. Keyte, in Masonic Hall, and his wife, Mrs. L. V. Keyte, was assistant teacher. And later in new school building.

—— Buck, in Masonic Hall, about the year 1872; was father of General Beaumont B. Buck.

Alvin C. Owsley, in building on what is now north part of Oakwood Cemetery.

—— Blackburn, in same building, on what is now known as Oakwood Cemetery, and was assisted by Miss Mollie Lovejoy.

—— Wyatte, also in same building.

J. S. Chapman and —— Wiley, in new school building.

Miss Mollie Dickson, on Congress Avenue, at its intersection with Bolivar Street; and later on Bolivar Street.

J. S. Chapman and W. F. Mister, in new school building.

—— Jones, on Congress Avenue, at its intersection with Bolivar Street, and was the first school taught at that place.

—— Hart, in new school building.

Mrs. Sams, on McKinney Street; and on Congress Avenue at its intersection with Bolivar Street.

A. D. Beaty, on McKinney Street.

Mrs. M. E. Mounts, on west side of South Elm Street; and at her home on Mounts Avenue.

Miss Julia Edwards, on Oakland Avenue.

J. T. Bottorff, in new school building.

Mrs. John McMurray, at her home on Cemetery, now Highland Street.

Mrs. A. E. Hogg, at her home on Stroud Street.

W. W. Davis, in new school building.

Mrs. Baldwin, on Bell Avenue.

Miss Marinda Bass, and Mrs. Fannie Allen, on McKinney Street at its intersection with North Elm Street.

Mrs. P. L. Berlin, at her home on Bolivar Street.

Dr. Pitts, on west side of South Elm Street; and in Masonic Hall.

Mrs. L. V. Keyte, assisted by her daughter, Miss Jennie Keyte, on South Elm Street, on what is now known as the W. F. Egan home-place.

Miss Hattie Pace, on Bolivar Street.

Miss Hattie Hart and Miss Hattie Barton, in new school building; and on West Hickory Street.

Miss Sarah Gallaher, on McKinney Street.

Miss Mattie House, on east side of North Elm Street.

Miss Tillie Trimble, on south side of West Oak Street.

Miss Maggie Sone, on east side of North Elm Street.

—— Horn, on Bolivar Street.

Frank Thomas, on Bolivar Street.

My information is that Archie Russell (colored) was the first teacher for the colored children, and he was followed by Joe Blackburn (colored) and Joe Forrest (colored), in South East Denton.

A school maintenance tax was levied by the City of Denton, and in the spring of 1884, the schools of Denton were consolidated; and a four-month's session was held in the new three-story brick building, erected on what is now known as the Lee School grounds.

Morgan H. Looney was elected superintendent, and the assistant teachers were: E. B. Keyte, S. A. Moreland, —— Ford, —— Leonard, Mrs. Annie E. Hogg, Miss Marinda Bass, and Miss Ella Davidson.

The following persons were elected superintendent of the Denton City Public Schools, since Morgan H. Looney, to-wit:

E. F. Comegys, R. W. Pitman, E. B. Keyte, John Conway, D. C. Limbaugh, E. C. Snow, J. S. Carlisle, J. W. Beaty, W. T. Doggett, and R. C. Patterson.

The time is not far off, when it will be almost impossible to secure the names of teachers who taught in the Literary schools of Denton, within the time above mentioned; and to preserve the names of teachers in the early history of Denton, is the purpose of this article.

I am indebted to a number of Old Settlers for information.

(Signed) W. L. McCormick.

Denton, Texas
May 15, 1935

Editor's note: Among my grandfather's papers are:

A receipt from (signed) W. F. Mister, Feb. 2, 1878, to Mr. Robt. McCormick for tuition for Lee, Jas., Virgie, Fred; in account with Chapman & Mister, Dr.

A receipt from (signed) Mrs. Cora E. Looney to Mr. McCormick for tuition for Virgie, Fred; dated 1884.

A receipt for salary (signed) Morgan H. Looney, to J. R. McCormick.

A subscription list (for the organ in the Baptist Sunday School):

J. R. McCormick	$7.50	J. H. Bains	1.00
C. C. Scruggs	7.50	Richard Cobb	1.00
J. R. Burton	2.50	J. W. Pritchard	1.00
——— Dodd	2.50	G. W. Johnson	1.00
P. L. Berlin	2.50	Hiram McMurray	.50
A. E. McMath	6.00	W. J. Durrett	.50
Robt. Mays	2.50	Lula Lacy	.50
S. I. Carroll	1.00	J. R. McCormick for Organ Cover	2.65

Roosevelt-Garner Democratic Club, Precinct No. 19, Denton County, Texas.

Mrs. Lucy Clayton, member of the Club, daughter of J. B. and Mary M. Ford, was born in Denton, Denton County, Texas, December 4th 1859; and was the first girl baby born in Denton.

The following members of the Roosevelt-Garner Democratic Club of Voting Precinct No. 19, Denton County, Texas, are more than eighty years of age, to-wit:

Mrs. E. H. Piner
S. J. McGinnis.
Mrs. J. T. Jones
Mrs. J. W. Cook
W. J. Lunday
Alex Collins
Mrs. A. L. McGinnis
Mrs. L. G. Hudson
John S. Hinton
Mrs. L. A. McFall
C. S. Wilkins
W. M. Bridges
Mrs. M. I. Shaw
J. A. Hudson
H. E. Weathers
Mrs. T. A. Robinson
Mrs. P. E. Wiggs
Mrs. Hattie Bowers
J. P. Hunter

(Signed) W. L. McCORMICK
Precinct Chairman.

Denton, Texas
September 26th, 1932

Born under the Confederate Flag
On the "Lone Prairee"
In Denton County, Texas
Eighteen sixty-three.

Am proud of my native country and its flag, and loyal to the Flag under which I live.

LIKE FATHERS, LIKE SONS, LIKE GRANDDAUGHTERS

Born under the Confederate Flag and the son of a Confederate Soldier!

And at the time of the writing of the following article, Mr. Shahan was the only living person who had seen Grandfather Robert McCormick in active service in the War between the States. Mr. Shahan's affidavit established my eligibility to membership in the *Lone Star Chapter of the United Daughters of the Confederacy.*

I recall an incident that is interesting to me:

Grandfather was one of two cavalrymen detailed to reconnoitre around the Arkansas Post. They had captured two Yankees, soldiers, and were returning to the Post.

In the meantime Arkansas Post had fallen to the Yankees. Fortunately for the Johnny-Rebs, some one was able to give them notice before they arrived at camp; and so Grandfather and his fellow Reb told their astonished prisoners that they were free to continue, alone.

The two Rebels rode southward to join the infantry in Louisiana, later to take part in the Battle of Mansfield.

—Editor.

The State of Texas, //

County of Denton. // I, G. W. L. Shahan, a resident citizen of Denton County, Texas, on oath make the following statement:

My father, David Shahan, and my mother, Mary Catlett Shahan, were born and reared in the State of Virginia, and were married in Virginia.

My parents moved from Virginia to Tennessee, and from Tennessee to Missouri, and from Missouri to Dallas County, Texas; I was born in Dallas County, in the

Confederate Veterans, Denton, Texas

year 1844, and I was eight years old when they moved from Dallas County to Denton County. And Denton County has been my home ever since the year 1852.

I enlisted in the Confederate Army in the year 1861, on the North Side of the Public Square, in Denton, Texas. I joined the Cavalry, Company "A". At Little Rock, Arkansas, I was detailed to return to Texas for Cavalry horses, and I was never with Company "A" afterwards.

I then joined the Cavalry, Company "H", Phillips Regiment and served in the State of Louisiana. Was in the Battle of Mansfield, Pleasant Hill, and Yellow Bayou, Louisiana. We were under the command of General Dick Taylor, Greene's Division.

At the Battle of Mansfield, we were ordered to silence a battery in the edge of the Timber. We charged across an open field, we succeeded in capturing the battery, but sustained severe losses.

At the battle of Mansfield, Louisiana, James R. McCormick, of Denton County, Texas, was wounded; I saw him as he was placed on a litter to be taken off the battle field.

The next time I saw him, was in Denton, Texas, after I returned home from the Army.

The Battle of Mansfield was a hard fought engagement. When General Dick Taylor ordered us to charge across an open field, and silence the Federal

Battery, James R. McCormick and many other Confederate Soldiers were shot down before they reached the Battery.

(Signed) G. W. L. Shahan

Sworn to and subscribed before me, by G. W. L. Shahan, this the 30th day of September A. D. 1930.

(Seal) (Signed) W. L. McCormick
Notary Public Denton County, Texas

MISCELLANEOUS NOTES

Editor's note: The data copied are from undated notes, and unsigned, I found among my father's papers.

Children of G. W. L. Shahan and wife, Mariah Shahan.
- John T. Shahan
- Julia Esther Shahan, married R. J. McCraw
- Iva May Shahan, married M. H. Chowning
- Albert A. Shahan, single man, who died intestate, Oct., 1907
- Alford C. Shahan
- Harvey L. Shahan
- Walter L. Shahan
- Laura M. Shahan, married S. W. Ratcliff
- Lillie Shahan, single, died about 15 or 16 years ago.

Children of G. W. L. Shahan and wife, Dora Shahan.
- Myrtle Shahan, single
- George Shahan
- S. C. Shahan
- R. E. Shahan
- J. R. Shahan
- B. E. Shahan
- Lela Ford, wife of G. Ford
- Eva Bounds, wife of E. M. Bounds
- Maud Ratcliff, wife of S. W. Ratcliff

My father's notes on an abstract, (on same sheet of paper) give names of Edward F. Shahan; Timmie Shahan, whose name was given also as *Tinney*; W. D. Ryan and wife, Annie Ryan.

—Editor.

Warranty Deed. Vol D page 190.

Alexander Greer, and John C. Greer, of Wood County, Texas, By E. Boone, Attorney in Fact.

To, George McCormick, of Denton, Texas. Con. $130.00 paid.

Dated, Sept. 13th 1860, Ack. Sept 13th 1860, by S. A. Venters, County Clerk,

Denton Co., Texas. Conveys: 53 acres of land more or less on the waters of Hickory creek and out of the Geo. L. Gray 320 acre survey.

Warranty Deed. Vol. D. page 191.

E. F. Anderson and Nancy M. Anderson, his wife,
To, George McCormick, of Denton Co., Texas. Con. $600.00 paid. Dated Sept. 24th 1859. Ack. Dated Sept. 24th 1859. By Jas. W. Lively, Chief Justice, Denton County, Texas.
Conveys: 160 acres of land in Denton Co., Texas, on the waters of Hickory, a Tributary of the Elm Fork of the Trinity river, and being the E. F. Anderson pre-emption survey.

Warranty Deed. Vol. D. page 248.

John R. Henry, by Otis G. Welch, Agent and Attorney in Fact,
To, J. R. McCormick, of Denton Co., Texas. Dated Oct. 1st 1869. Ack. Dated Oct. 1st 1869, by H. McMurray, Co. Clk., Denton Co., Texas. Con. $90.00 paid in Gold, note for $180.00. Conveys: 38½ acres of land more or less out of a 640 acre survey, Patented to John R. Henry, Assignee of the B.B.B. & C.R.R.Co. Scrip No. 111.
Conveys: Subdivision No. Eight of said survey.

Editor's Note: The following is a copy of a letter I found among some papers of Grandfather James Robert McCormick's, whose mother, Virginia Terrill McCormick, was a sister of Benjamin Terrill:

Huntsville, Mo. Dec 2nd 1872.

Monday Morning. In haste Brother I pen a few lines for today's mail in answer to yours which came to hand last week. Brother Jessee cannot last much longer his legs are so swolen there is fears of their busting. I want to go and see him tomorrow. Joshua Terrill is in bad health. Old Lady McKinsey died a few days since. Also Reason Deskin. I. S. Harlin was killed last week by the cars at Moberly. Robert Gilman is dead.

The School is doing well. I see Luke Matthews last week all well. In regard to my land I am willing and would rather leave the matter with you. As to the future prospects you know more about them than I do. I am not forced to sell. Yet could use the money to profit. Be sure if you sell to state the kind of deed Mr. Quayle says it is good. If a deed is wanted let me know and it shall be forth coming.

If you sell I would like to have a check so arranged as to draw the Money here or at Moberly Bank: do the best for me you can or as you would do for yourself. I would be glad to see you all. My love to Sister V. in haste

(Signed) Benj Terrill

Answer soon

(This deed is in my possession—EDITOR)

THIS DEED, made the twenty ninth day of March in the year One Thousand Eight Hundred and Fifty Six, between Simon D. Morgan, of the county of Wayne, of the first part, and George McCormick and John Roberts of the second part, witnesseth, that for and in consideration of the sum of one hundred Dollars, the said Simon D. Morgan, hath given, granted and sold, and by these presents do give, grant and sell unto the said party of the second part, Lot Number Seven (7) in Block Number forty four (44), in the Town of MORGANZA, in the county of Wayne and State of Virginia.

To have and to hold the said granted Lot unto the said party of the second part, his heirs and assigns forever and the said Simon D. Morgan for himself and his heirs doth covenant and agree to warrant and forever defend the right and title to said Lot.

Be it further covenanted and agreed by and between the said parties, that this conveyance is upon the following condition, that the said party of the second part shall erect or cause to be erected, a substantial House upon said Lot, not less than two stories high, within three years from this date, and that he will not, nor his heirs or assigns, keep for sale or barter any intoxicating liquor, or suffer or permit any other person to do so upon said Lot, and that upon the failure to erect such building on said Lot, within the time prescribed above, or upon the conviction of the said party of the second part, his agent, heirs and assigns, of keeping intoxicating liquors for sale upon said Lot, then this Deed is to be void and of no effect, and the said Lot with all its appurtenances is to revert to the said Simon D. Morgan, his heirs or assigns.

Witness the following Signature and Seal, this twenty ninth day of March A D 1856

(Signed) Simon D. Morgan

State of Virginia, County of Wayne, to Wit:

I, Elias Hines, a justice of the peace for and in the county aforesaid, in the State of Virginia, do certify that SIMON D. MORGAN, whose name is signed to the writing hereto annexed, bearing the date on the twenty ninth day of March A D 1856 hath acknowledged the same before me in my county aforesaid.

Given under my hand this twenty ninth day of March 1856.

(Signed) Elias Hines, J P.

Editor's Note: The clerk of the Wayne County Court who recorded the deed signed as "H Bowen CLK."

Editor's note: The original of the following deed, which I am copying, is in my possession:

The State of Texas)(
County of Denton)(

Know all men by These presents that Chas. C. Lacy of the County of Denton and State of Texas for and in consideration of the sum of Two hundred dollars to me in hand paid by George McCormick of the County aforesaid the Receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged have this day granted bargained and sold and do by these presents grant bargain sell and convey, unto the said George McCormick all my rights title and interest in and to 160 acres of Land, situated in Tarrant County, 2½ miles south of Fort Worth being the North-East quarter of the Lydia Jane Womack 640 acre Collony (?) survey (?) to have and to hold to the said George McCormick his heirs administrators and assigns with all and singular the appurtenances thereunto belonging, or in any wise appertaining forever and I do hereby bind myself My heirs administrators and assigns to warrant and forever defend the title to the Same against the Claim or Claims of any and all persons claiming the Same through by or under me.

In testimony whereof I hereunto set my
Hand using scrawl for Seal this the
24th day of March A. D. 1859.
(Signed) Chas. C. Lacy

The condition of the above deed of conveyance is such that whereas, the above bound party has this day Borrowed of the said George McCormick Two hundred dollars for which he has executed his Note drawing 10 per ct. Interest payable on the 24th day of March 1859. Now if the said Lacy should pay or cause to be paid the above amount of money, then this deed is null and void otherwise remains in full force.

Attest: Jas. M. McIlhenny, Uburk (?) Allen. (Ulrick?)
(Signed) Chas. C. Lacy.

. . . . . .

To Robert McCormick, dated October 22nd 1859. Consideration $60.00 paid. Conveys: 40⅛ acres of land in Denton County, Texas, out of the J. P. Bohannan 160 acre pre-emption survey.

Editor's note: From a weather-beaten pile of the old oak sills, the only remaining part of his early home in Denton, Father salvaged enough good wood to make for us children rulers and paper-weights, beautiful souvenirs polished and waxed.

Editor's note: The original of the following copy, is in my possession.

United States of America
State of North Carolina
Mecklenberg Co.

Personally appeared before me the subscribing Justice of the Peace for Said County Mrs. Susannah Smart a reputable citizen of said County, Aged 86 years, and Made Oath in due form of Law. That she knew Robert Alexander of Lincoln County and remembers him about the year 1768. She being then about 8 years old. He was then a married man and had four children only one of whom was then living. But, afterwards had four more living children. Three of whom were married as follows, and had the following descendants—The oldest living daughter Margaret was married to Saml Lowrie who was afterwards Judge of North Carolina. By this marriage there was six Children. Three only of whom are now living: Viz Mary who was married to Dr. D. R. Dunlap, Eliza Lowrie and Margaret A. Lowrie. The other Three Children having been married and left descendants—The other two daughters of Robert Alexander viz Ann was Married to Capt. Sumter and left descendants some of whom are now living The other daughter Lilly was Married to James Martin who has likewise descendants now living.

(Signed) Susa. Smart

Signed and sworn to before Me the 28 July 1847

(Signed) Benj. Morrow J. P.

Editor's note: The Clerk of Pleas and Quarter Session, who certified that Benjamin Morrow was an acting justice of the peace for the said State and County, was Bealy Oates, at Charlotte, N. C., on the 6th day of August A. D. 1847.

. . . . . .

This is to certify that Brother Geo. McCormack is a W M in good standing in Hampton Lodge No. 235 F & A G M held at Catlettsburgh, Greenup County, Kentucky and he having Made Application for a Demit in Consequence of his Contemplated Removal from this part of the Country, And having paid all Lodge and other dues the Secretary was directed to Make Out the Demit. And hand to Br. McCormack which is hereby done as witness the hand of our Secretary & Seal of our Lodge the 21st day of Sept A.D. 1858. As 5858

W. A. Foster, Secty

(Seal) of Hampton Lodge 235.

(COPY)

From Memorandum kept by J. R. McCormick.

Sheriff to Wm. Terrell.

This Indenture made and entered into this the 28th day of May 1841, between James W. Davis, Deputy of George N. Davis, Sheriff of Greenup County of the first part, and William Terrell of the County of Greenup of the second part:

Witnesseth, that whereas an execution commonly called, a Facias issued from the Office of the Court of Appeals on the 13th day of July 1840, bearing test by J. Swigart, Clerk of said Court, in favor of William D. Taylor & wife,

Thomas G. & John J. Marshall & others, heirs of William Marshall decd. and Against Robert Terrell's heirs and administrators and others for the sum of Eighty-eight Dollars & 73 cents, and also for the further sum of 45½ cents costs and adjudged to the Plaintiffs in said execution in the Court of Appeals, and while in full force came to the hands of the said James W. Davis deputy, as aforesaid, being directed to the Sheriff of Greenup County, and Whereas, said execution being still in full force and virtue was levied upon the tract of land whereon William Terrell, then resided and the time, place and terms of sale being duly advertised according to law, said land was upon the 13th day of August, 1840, being the first day of County Court for Greenup County, at the Court House Door, in Greenupsburg, expose to sale at public auction, and the said William Terrell, being the highest & best bidder, became the purchaser of the whole thereof, at the amount due on said execution, to-wit: $94.13 cnts and having then become the purchaser, he together with Joseph Ewing, executed bond for said purchase money, to the Plaintiffs in the execution, having thus complied with the terms of the sale.

Now therefore in consideration of the premises, the said James W. Davis, Deputy Sheriff as aforesaid, by these presents and by authority of Law, derived from the execution, and sale aforesaid, does grant, bargain, sell, and convey unto the said William Terrell, his heirs and assigns forever the tract of land sold as above mentioned, which land is the same conveyed by Allen Pouge to Robert Terrell, deceased, and lies in Greenup County, on the Ohio River, and is bounded as follows, to-wit:

Beginning on the Bank of the Ohio River, at and about the mouth of Keys creek. Thence up said creek with its meanders to the hills back of the River bottom. Thence with said Hills to Catletts creek. Thence down Catletts creek in the middle of the bed thereof, to the Ohio River, and Thence down the said River with its meanders to the beginning.

To have and to hold said land with all its privileges and appurtenances unto the said William Terrell his heirs and assigns forever, and the said James W. Davis, Deputy Sheriff as aforesaid, as far as by law he is authorized without making himself personally liable, doth warrant and defend the lands above conveyed against the claim or claims of all persons, parties to said execution, and all persons claiming by through or under them;

In testimony whereof, the said James W. Davis, as Deputy Sheriff, has hereunto set his hands and seal the day and year first above written.

J. W. Davis, Dep. (Seal)
for G. N. Davis, Sheriff of
Greenup County.

Duly authenticated.
Comrs. deed to Terrell & Williams.

This Indenture made this 20th day of Nov. 1855, between J. C. Bush, and Susan F. Bush, his wife, late Ewing, John A. Ewing, W. S. Ewing, & Thos. J. Ewing, heirs at law of Joseph Ewing decd. & David D. Geiger, and Jesse Terrell, Robert Terrell, Benj. Terrell, James Terrell, Lucy Beale, late Terrell, George McCormick,

and Virginia his wife, late Terrell, Marcus Powers & Mary his wife, late Terrell, Judy Shortridge, John Yates & Elizabeth his wife, late Terrell, and the Unknown heirs of Frances Chapman, late Terrell, heirs at law of Robert Terrell decd. of the first part, by Edward F. Dilin appointed a Commissioner for the purpose of discharging thereby an order in Chancery, of the Greenup Circuit Court, rendered at its July Term, 1855, in the suit of Chancery, therein of Joseph Ewing against David D. Geiger, and others and William Terrell, and Marcus L. Williams, of the other part witness, for and in consideration and by the authority of said decree the said Commissioner for the said parties of the first part, bargain, release, and confirm unto the parties of the second part, all of their interest in and to on the Ohio River in Greenup County, being that part of the farm on which Robert Terrell died, and set up and described in the suit as being on said river below the horse branch, from its mouth to the back line of the farm, with all the appurtenances belonging.

To have and to hold the same to them forever.
In Testimony said Commissioner puts his name the date above.

Ed F. Dilin.
Commissioner.

Nov. Term 1855.
Thus deed is examined and approved by the Court.

J. W. Moore
Circuit Judge.

Deed from M. M. & Mary Powers to Wm. Terrell dated March 1st 1850, 1st deed from same parties 1848.

Heirs transferring:

1 James Terrell	6 John Terrell
2 Lucy L. Beale	7 Robert Terrell
3 Jesse Terrell	8 Mary Powers
4 Virginia McCormick	9 Benj. Terrell
5 Elizabeth Yates	

Book R. P. 403 Chancery Ct. July Term 1855 8th day.

Joseph Ewing Plff //
against //
D. D. Geiger &c. Defts. // This cause having been fully heard and Court being sufficiently advised, renders the following decree:

It is adjudged that Geigers sequestration be desolved without damages, and Ewings Representatives be permitted to proceed at law to the collection of his Judgment. The exceptions to the depositions of Joseph Ewing was withdrawn on the trial by the Counsel for William Terrell. The Court adjudges that the purchase under the Sheriff's sale was made for the benefit of Ewing & Terrell, and enured to their private benefit. The Court further adjudges that the horse branch designated in the pleadings was agreed upon as the division line between Terrell and Ewing, and that for years the same has been acquiesced in as the division line

between their respective interests in the farm. From the proof it is evident that such division was just and equitable.

It is therefore adjudged that said line be confirmed and said Branch from its mouth to the back line of the said tract, be and the same is hereby established as the true division. That said Ewing's heirs Marcus Williams and the heirs of Robert Terrell, as named on the Cross bill of William Terrell and the bills of revivor and several Cross bills in the cause, and the Unknown heirs of Frances Chapman, do on and before the first day of the next November Term of this Court make said Geiger a deed for said tract of land conveying all of their interest lying East of the middle of said branch from its mouth to the back line of said farm and in default therof, Ed F. Dulin is appointed a Commissioner to convey for them.

In making the conveyance the deeds on the part of the heirs of Ewing shall be such as Ewing covenanted to make and from the other Defendants, a deed of release of all of their interest in said part decreed to Geiger, said Geiger and the heir of Ewing shall release to Williams and Terrell all of their interests in the land below the said horse branch on or before the first day of the next term of this Court, and in default thereof, said Dulin as Commissioner will make deeds for them. Geiger will recover his cost against Ewing's heirs and against Wm. Terrell, Marcus Williams, and the heirs of Ewing shall recover their cost against William Terrell, the other Defendants, Terrell excepted the said William appear to be mere nominal parties and no costs are decreed against them. Each party adjudged shall have execution therefor and the parties are hence dismissed.

(From memorandum kept by J. R. McCormick)

The following is a copy of data I found among my father's papers:

In regard to the William Neil 100½ acre survey, situated in the City of Denton, County of Denton and State of Texas; As shown by deed recorded in Vol. M page 288 of the deed records of Denton County, Texas, on the 15th day of Nov. 1855, J. R. Grover, transferred, One-half of the William Neil Certificate, No. 9324 to R. W. Woodruff. My information is, that R. W. Woodruff, located 320 acres of said Certificate, about four miles South West of the City of Denton, and 320 acres of said Certificate, about eight miles South West of said City of Denton. And that he afterwards floated the Certificate, as to the land located about eight miles South West of the said City of Denton, and located 100½ acres within the present limits of said City of Denton, and 219½ acres in Hill County, Texas. And that said R. W. Woodruff took possession of said 100½ acres and exercised ownership and used and controlled same. And afterwards about the year 1856 donated 20 acres of said land to the County of Denton, for County Site purposes, and afterwards, Louisa E. Woodruff, Administratrix of the estate of R. W. Woodruff, deceased, made a deed to Denton County conveying said 20 acres of land. And that the remainder of said William Neil 100½ acre sruvey was subdivided and sold to pay the indebtedness of the estate of said R. W. Woodruff, deceased, by order of the Probate Court, of Denton County, Texas.

I further state that the greater portion of the business District of the City of Denton, including the Public Square and the lots fronting on the Public Square are located on said survey.

Witness my hand at Denton, Texas, this the 9th day of Oct. 1920.

(Signed) W. L. McCORMICK, Abstractor.
Denton, Texas, July 28th, 1898.

To whom it may concern:

We, the undersigned Attorney's of Denton, Texas, hereby State, that we have heretofore examined the title to portions of the William Neil 100½ acre survey, situated within the present limits of the City of Denton, Texas; And while there may be some objections to the title up to and including the transfer from J. R. Grover to R. W. Woodruff, and in the partition and sale of same by said R. W. Woodruff, and by his Administratrix, we conclude that the title to said survey, as well include said matters is entirely safe, and that the most valuable portion of the City of Denton, including the business houses around the Public Square, the County Court house and many valuable residences are situated on said Neil survey.

In our judgment the title to said property will not and cannot be successfully disturbed by any party, who might claim title adversely to owners and occupants of the same.

Respectfully submitted.

R. Lee Ragsdale	E. C. Smith
J. T. Bottorff	Alvin C. Owsley
S. H. Hoskins	J. R. McCormick
H. C. Ferguson	W. L. McCormick
F. E. Piner	S. M. Bradley
S. D. Ponder	

The above is a true copy of original statement as made by said Attorneys.

This Sept. 21st 1925. (Signed) W. L. McCormick.
Abstractor

The progress of civilization is fast pulling the fangs of intolerance. Some time tolerance and humanity will be ushered in; the belief in a Devil will cease, and a brighter day will dawn upon this Earth.
December 20, 1939.

Tolerance from a Southerner is shown by the Constitution of the Natives of the Confederate States of America. A Yankee born under the Confederate Flag and now residing in Denton County, Texas, is eligible for membership in that Association.

Note that I said "Yankee" with no qualifying adjective!

I am proud of the fact that my maternal and my paternal grandparents were loyal Southerners, but did not instill in the minds of their children, that bitter intolerance toward the North so often found in the South.

And I am proud of the fact that upon several occasions, Soldiers in Blue have paraded with our Soldiers in Gray.

—EDITOR.

Natives of the
CONFEDERATE STATES
of America

****

"Whose purpose is social and historical values, and keeping alive in memory the glorious struggle made for constitutional rights — the most heroic made in history."

****

Organized by William Lee McCormick, July 18, 1935
at Denton, Texas

An Organization Known As
"NATIVES OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES OF AMERICA"

Was organized in the City of Denton, Denton County, Texas on the 18th day of July, A. D. 1935.

The following named persons shown in the picture are members of the Association:

Top Row, Left to Right

J. H. Sublett, born in Denton County, Texas, February 22, 1861
J. S. J. Gober, born in Denton County, Texas, March 1, 1863
L. I. Bullard, born in Montgomery County, Tennessee, May 28, 1864
E. R. Lester, born in Alcorn County Mississippi, March 15, 1864
J. T. Alred, born in Denton County, Texas, December 26, 1861
Sidney Albert Pritchard, born in Denton County, Texas, September 9, 1862
William C. Pearson, born in Lamar County, Alabama, October 5, 1862
W. F. Cunningham, born in Oglethorpe County, Georgia, December 15, 1861

Bottom Row, Left to Right

E. F. Ross, born in Henderson County, Texas, January 25, 1865
Mrs. Justine Derryberry born in Denton County, Texas, May 20, 1861
Mrs. Ella Hawkins, born in Denton County, Texas, October 22, 1861
Mrs. L. M. Owens, born in Denton County, Texas, May 14, 1863
J. D. Bates, born in Denton County, Texas, August 6, 1861
W. L. McCormick, born in Denton County, Texas, November 26, 1863
E. F. Wills, born in Jackson Parish, Louisiana, August 6, 1863

Picture taken May 16th, 1936.

NATIVES OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES OF AMERICA CONSTITUTION AND BY-LAWS

The State of Texas,)
County of Denton.) Know all men by these presents: That we, the undersigned native citizens of the County of Denton, and State of Texas, born in the Confederate States of America, for social and historical purposes; and for the purpose of keeping in memory the glorious struggle made by our native Country for constitutional rights—the most heroic known to history.

We, on this the 18th day of July A. D. 1935, form an organization under the name of

NATIVES OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES OF AMERICA

This Association has no capital stock, and no assessment for dues shall ever be made.

The principal office shall be at the City of Denton, Texas.

This Association shall have the following officers, to-wit: a President, a Vice-President, a Secretary-Treasurer, and a Board of Directors, the Board of Directors to be composed of all the members of the Association.

The following officers are elected for one year from this date, to-wit: W. L. McCormick, President; J. S. J. Gober, Vice-President; J. D. Bates, Secretary-Treasurer; and J. T. Alred, Mrs. Ella Hawkins, J. H. Sublett, J. D. Bates, W. L. McCormick, Mrs. Emma Ashley, Lawson Robertson, Sidney Albert Pritchard, and J. S. J. Gober, Board of Directors.

All officers of this Association shall be elected on the 18th day of July A. D. 1936, and on the 18th day of July of each succeeding year thereafter.

Special meetings of the Association may be had, subject to call of the President, or three members of the Board of Directors.

The Constitution and By-Laws may be amended at any annual meeting of the Association.

All persons born in the Confederate States of America and resident of the County of Denton, Texas, at the time of making application, are eligible to membership in this Association.

Except as otherwise stated, general parliamentary usages are to govern in the deliberations of the Association.

(Signed)

W. L. McCormick
of Denton, Texas; born in Denton County, Texas November 26th A. D. 1863.

J. T. Alred
of Denton, Texas; born in Denton County, Texas, December 26th A. D. 1861.

Mrs. Ella Hawkins
of Denton, Texas; born in Denton County, Texas, October 22d A. D. 1861.

J. H. Sublett
of Denton, Texas; born in Denton County, Texas, February 22d A. D. 1861.

J. D. Bates
of Denton, Texas; born in Denton County, Texas, August 6th A. D. 1861.

Mrs Emma Ashley
of Denton, Texas; born in Denton County, Texas, November 11th A. D. 1864

Lawson Robertson
of Denton, Texas; born in Denton County, Texas, December 5th A. D. 1864.

Sidney Albert Pritchard
of Denton, Texas; born in Denton County, Texas, September 9th A. D. 1862.

J. S. J. Gober
of Sanger, Texas; born in Denton County, Texas, March 1st A. D. 1863.

Denton, Texas, August 31st 1935.

At a special meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America,"

the following persons, resident citizens of Denton County, Texas, were unanimously elected to membership in the Association:

A. F. Evers, of Denton; born in Harrison County, Texas, August 15, 1861.
Mrs. Mary K. Robertson, of Little Elm; born in Georgia, April 18, 1864.
M. S. Pittman, of Denton; born in Harris County, Texas, August 8, 1863.
E. F. Ross, of Denton; born in Henderson County, Texas, January 25, 1865.
Mrs. L. M. Owens, of Denton; born in Denton County, Texas, May 14, 1863.
C. H. Davie, of Denton; born in Bossier Parish, Louisiana, January 16, 1862.
L. I. Bullard, of Denton; born in Montgomery County, Tennessee, May 28, 1864.
E. R. Lester, of Denton; born in Alcorn County, Mississippi, March 15, 1864.
Rev. J. L. Elliott, of Denton; born in Erath County, Texas, September 29, 1863.
Mrs. Justine Derryberry, of Little Elm; born in Denton County, Texas, May 20, 1861.

J. D. Bates, Secretary W. L. McCormick, President

Denton, Texas, October 18, 1935.

At a specal meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," the following persons, resident citizens of Denton County, Texas were unanimously elected to membership in the Association:

T. E. Ratchford, of Aubrey; born in Chambers County, Alabama, April 1, 1861.
W. F. Cunningham, of Roanoke, Denton County, Texas, Rt. 2; born in Oglethorpe County, Georgia, December 15, 1861.
E. F. Willis, of Denton, Texas; born in Jackson Parish, Louisiana, Aug. 6, 1863.

J. D. Bates, Secretary W. L. McCormick, President

Denton, Texas, December 5th, 1935.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," the following persons, resident citizens of Denton, County, Texas, were unanimously elected to membership in the Association:

W. E. Durbin, of Denton, Texas; born in Carroll County, Mississippi, January 20, 1862.
R. B. Haren, of Ponder, Texas; born in Buncombe County, North Carolina, April 8, 1863.
Mrs. Georgia Yoakley, of Lewisville, Texas; born in Tuscaloosa County, Alabama, October 6, 1861.
T. A. Grisham, of Denton, Texas; born in Cherokee County, Texas, February 28, 1862.

J. D. Bates, Secretary W. L. McCormick, President

Denton, Texas, January 20, 1936.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," Gus B. Egan, a resident citizen of Denton County, Texas, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mr. Egan was born in Denton County, Texas, on the 10th day of June 1861. Post Office address, Krum, Texas.

J. D. Bates
Secretary President

Denton, Texas, February 25, 1936.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," Mrs. Alice J. Kittrell, a resident citizen of Denton, Denton County, Texas, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. She was born July 28, 1862. (In Maury County, Tennessee.)

J. D. Bates — W. L. McCormick
Secretary — President

Denton, Texas, October 24, 1935.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," Mrs. Sallie Lee Stump, of Roanoke, Denton County, Texas, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mrs. Stump was born in Hardy County, now West Virginia, March 30, 1864.

W. L. McCormick
Secretary — President

Denton, Texas, May 9, 1936.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," John T. Tatum, a resident citizen of Aubrey, Denton County, Texas, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mr. Tatum was born in Tallaga County, Alabama, February 23, 1862.

W. L. McCormick
Secretary — President

Denton, Texas, May 16, 1936.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," William C. Pearson of Denton, Texas, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mr. Pearson was born in Lamar County, Alabama, Oct. 5, 1862.

W. L. McCormick
Secretary — President

Denton, Texas, August 8, 1936.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," Robert Lee McReynolds, of Denton, Texas, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mr. McReynolds was born in Winston County. Mississippi, on the 10th day of November 1862.

W. L. McCormick
Secretary-Treasurer — President

Denton, Texas, September 24, 1936.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," Dr. D. F. Kirkpatrick, of Lewisville, Texas, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Dr. Kirkpatrick was born in Wilson County, Tennessee, on the 10th day of May 1861.

W. L. McCormick
Secretary — President

Denton, Texas, April 20, 1937.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," Mrs. Marie McMurray Drake, of Denton, Texas, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mrs. Drake was born in Denton County, Texas, on the 7th day of November A.D. 1862.

W. L. McCormick
President

Secretary

Denton, Texas, April 21, 1937.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," Thomas D. Wynn, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mr. Wynn was born in Hill County, Texas, on the 5th day of July A.D. 1861.

W. L. McCormick
President

Secretary

Denton, Texas, May 15, 1937.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," Rev. R. A. Fitzgerald, born August 7, 1862, in McNairy County, Tennessee, and his wife, Mrs. Ida Fitzgerald, born July 4, 1862, in Monroe County, Mississippi, were unanimously elected to membership in the Association.

W. L. McCormick
President

Secretary

Denton, Texas, May 17, 1937.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," Mrs. Nancy C. Akins was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mrs. Akins was born April 13, 1863, in Union County, Georgia.

W. L. McCormick
President

Secretary

Denton, Texas, May 18, 1937.

At a special meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," G. C. Masters was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mr. Masters was born in De Kalb County, Alabama, on the 6th day of Sept. 1861.

W. L. McCormick
President

Secretary

Denton, Texas, July 18, 1937.

The Association, "Natives of the Confederate States of America," met July 18, 1937, at Denton, in City Park in regular Annual Session.

The following officers were elected for the ensuing year: W. L. McCormick, president; J. S. J. Gober, Vice-President; and J. H. Sublett, Secretary-Treasurer.

By unanimous vote, the following persons were elected to membership:

E. B. Brooks of Lewisville, born in Haralson County, Georgia, November 14, 1861. William B. Anglin, of Denton, born in Gordon County, Georgia, February 24, 1862, and W. H. Parker, of Denton, born July 15, 1864, in DeWitt Co. Texas.

On motion by Rev. J. L. Elliott, Members of the Association are requested, respectively, to prepare a Biographical History (personal biography) at such time as will suit their own convenience, and file it with the President of the Association, for preservation for the future.

Adjourned.

J. H. Sublett
Secretary

W. L. McCormick
President

Denton, Texas, July 24, 1937.

At a special meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," C. J. Meinicke, of Denton, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mr. Meinicke was born on the 13th day of September 1864 in Austin County, Texas.

J. H. Sublett
Secretary

W. L. McCormick
President

Denton, Texas, July 30, 1937.

At a special meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," J. F. Boyd, of Krum, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mr. Boyd was born on the 5th day of January 1865, in Monroe County, Tennessee.

J. H. Sublett
Secretary

W. L. McCormick
President

Denton, Texas, August 19, 1937.

At a special meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," John C. Stover, of Lewisville, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mr. Stover was born in Denton County, Texas, on the 3rd day of February 1865.

J. H. Sublett
Secretary

W. L. McCormick
President

Denton, Texas, September 2, 1937.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," Rev. J. R. Atchley, of Lewisville, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mr. Atchley was born in Meigs County, Tennessee, on March 4, 1863.

J. H. Sublett
Secretary

W. L. McCormick
President

Denton, Texas, September 11, 1937.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," Mrs. Mary E. Bayless, of Denton, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mrs. Bayless was born in Monroe ....., Tennessee, Jan. 20, 1864.

And D. R. Little, of Denton, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mr. Little was born in Cleveland County, Arkansas, on Feb. 6, 1865.

J. H. Sublett
Secretary

W. L. McCormick
President

Denton, Texas, September 16, 1937.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," J. P. Magee, of Denton, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mr. Magee was born in Lincoln County, Mississippi, on the 14th day of August 1864.

J. H. Sublett
Secretary

W. L. McCormick
President

Denton, Texas, October 7, 1937.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," D. J. Burrow, of Denton, and his wife, Prudence E. Burrow, were unanimously elected to membership in the Association.

Mr. Burrow was born in Shelby County, (Texas), on the 5th day of December 1861. Mrs. Burrow was born in Denton County, Texas, on the 8th day of March 1863.

W. L. McCormick
President

Secretary

Denton, Texas, January 1, 1938.

At a special meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," C. H. Lennon, of Aubrey, and W. S. Henley, of Denton, were unanimously elected to membership in the Association.

Mr. Lennon was born in Cherokee County, Alabama, on the 16th day of June 1862.

Mr. Henley was born in Iredell County, North Carolina, October 3, 1863.

W. L. McCormick
President

Secretary

Denton, Texas, March 5, 1938.

At a special meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," Mrs. Fannie W. Sherrod, of Denton, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association.

Mrs. Sherrod was born in Denton County, Texas, on the 6th day of March 1861.

W. L. McCormick
President

Secretary

Denton, Texas, April 15, 1938.

At a special meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," Mrs. Mollie Allen Peter, of Denton, Texas, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association.

Mrs. Peter was born in Wise County, Texas, on the 17th day of Jan. 1863.

W. L. McCormick
President

Secretary

Denton, Texas, April 28, 1938.

At a special meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," Mrs. Kansas Stover of Denton, Texas, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association.

Mrs. Stover was born in Gilmore County, Georgia, on the 30th day of June 1864.

W. L. McCormick
President

Secretary

Denton, Texas, July 18, 1938.

The Association, "Natives of the Confederate States of America," met in regular annual session, July 18, 1938, at the City Park in the City of Denton, Texas.

The following officers were elected for the ensuing year: W. L. McCormick, President; Rev. J. L. Elliott, Vice-President; and J. T. Alred, Secretary-Treasurer.

Adjourned.

W. L. McCormick
President

Secretary

Denton, Texas, August 20, 1938.

At a special call meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," E. D. Wood of Argyle, Denton County, Texas, Rt. 7, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association.

Mr. Wood was born in Pike County, Georgia, April 23, 1864.

W. L. McCormick
President

Secretary-Treasurer

Denton, Texas, July 18, 1939.

The Association, "Natives of the Confederate States of America," met in regular session July 18, 1939, at the City Park in the City of Denton, Texas, at 3 P.M.

The following officers were elected for the ensuing year: W. L. McCormick, President; Rev. J. L. Elliott, Vice-President; and J. T. Alred, Secretary-Treasurer.

Adjourned.

W. L. McCormick
President

Denton, Texas, July 18, 1940.

The Association, "Natives of the Confederate States of America," met in regular session July 18, 1940, at the City Park in the City of Denton, Texas, at 3 P.M.

On motion, T. L. Huggins was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Mr. Huggins was born July 18, 1863, in Clay County, Alabama.

The following officers were elected for the ensuing year: W. L. McCormick, President; Rev. J. L. Elliott, Vice-President; J. T. Alred, Secretary-Treasurer.

Adjourned.

W. L. McCormick
President

Denton, Texas, August 16, 1940.

At a special meeting of the Association, "Natives of the Confederate States of America," L. M. Miller, of Justin, Denton County, Texas, was unanimously elected to membership in the Association.

Mr. Miller was born in Sevier County, Arkansas, on the 19th day of Aug. 1861.

W. L. McCormick
President

Denton, Texas, July 18, 1941.

The Association, "Natives of the Confederate States of America," met in regular session, July 18, 1941, at the City Park in the City of Denton.

On motion, W. T. Wilson was elected to membership in the Association. Mr. Wilson was born in Lee County, Mississippi, on the 26th day of October 1863.

The following officers were elected for the ensuing year: W. L. McCormick, President; Rev. J. L. Elliott, Vice-President; and J. T. Alred, Secretary-Treasurer.

On motion meeting adjourned.

W. L. McCormick
President

Secretary

Denton, Texas, May 29, 1942.

At a special meeting of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," Dr. J. L. Hooper was unanimously elected to membership in the Association. Dr. Hooper was born at Hiawassee, Towns County, Georgia, October 4, 1863.

W. L. McCormick
President

Secretary

Denton, Texas, July 18, 1942.

The Association, "Natives of the Confederate States of America," met in regular session, July 18, 1942, at the City Park, in the City of Denton.

The following officers were elected for the ensuing year: W. L. McCormick, President; Rev. R. A. Fitzgerald, Vice-President; and Rev. J. L. Elliott, Secretary and Treasurer.

On motion meeting adjourned.

J. L. Elliott
Secretary

W. L. McCormick
President

Denton, Texas, July 18, 1943.

The Association, "Natives of the Confederate States of America," met in regular session, July 18, 1943, at the City Park, in the City of Denton, Texas, at 4 P.M.

The following officers were elected for the ensuing year: W. L. McCormick, President; Rev. R. A. Fitzgerald, Vice-President; and Rev. J. L. Elliott, Secretary-Treasurer.

On motion meeting adjourned.

W. L. McCormick

Editor's note: My father, W. L. McCormick, the organizer and president of the "Natives of the Confederate States of America," met in regular annual session, at the City Park of the City of Denton, Texas, on July 18, 1944, with only one other member, Mr. C. J. Meinicke of Denton. This meeting of the Association proved to be his last.

W. L. McCormick died at his home in Denton, Denton County, Texas, February 9, 1945.

We have the bottle of choice wine, a gift of R. J. Edwards of the Denton Record-Chronicle to the Association, for their last surviving member on the anniversary of the organization of the Association.

In regard to the bottle of wine for the last survivor, I have found this typed copy of memorandum by my father:

In memory of the Association known as "Natives of the Confederate States of America," organized in Denton, Texas, on the 18th day of July 1935. And in remembrance of those who have gone on; I,

. . . . . .

the last survivor drink this.
This bottle of wine
Presented to the
Association by R. J. Edwards, of Denton, Texas, on August 21, 1940.

Secession of the Southern States, and formation of the Confederate States of America, as follows:

South Carolina seceded December 20, 1860.
Mississippi seceded January 9, 1861.
Florida seceded January 11, 1861.
Alabama seceded January 11, 1861.
Louisiana seceded January 16, 1861.
Georgia seceded January 19, 1861.
Texas seceded February 1, 1861.

The above named seven states formed the Confederate States of America, at Montgomery, Alabama, on the 4th day of February, 1861.

Virginia seceded April 17, 1861.
Arkansas seceded May 6, 1861.
North Carolina seceded May 20, 1861.
Tennessee seceded June 24, 1861.

The above four states ratified the Constitution of the Provisional Government of the Confederate States of America, on the respective dates of their secession from the Union.

Missouri was admitted into the Confederate States of America, by an Act of the Provisional Congress, at its Third Session, on Aug. 20, 1861.

Kentucky was admitted into the Confederate States of America, by an Act of the Provisional Congress at its Fifth Session, on December 10, 1861, at Richmond, Virginia.

Fort Sumpter was, by order of General G. T. Beauregard, bombarded on April 12, and 13, 1861. The signal shell was fired from Fort Johnson, April 12, 1861, at 4:30 o'clock P.M., and firing continued until the surrender of the Garrison, under the command of Major Anderson.

General Lee surrendered on April 9, 1865.

President Jefferson Davis was captured on the 10th day of May, 1865, at Erwinville, Georgia.

The Proclamation issued by Andrew Johnson, President of the United States, on the 29th day of May, 1865, was virtual announcement of the close of the war.

South Carolina was re-admitted into the Union June 11, 1868.
Alabama was re-admitted into the Union June 11, 1868.
Florida was re-admitted into the Union June 11, 1868.
Mississippi was re-admitted into the Union February 3, 1870.
Georgia was re-admitted into the Union April 20, 1870.
Louisiana was re-admitted into the Union June 11, 1868.
Texas was re-admitted into the Union March 15, 1870.
Virginia was re-admitted into the Union January 15, 1870.
Arkansas was re-admitted into the Union June 20, 1868.
North Carolina was re-admitted into the Union June 11, 1868.
Tennessee was re-admitted into the Union July 24, 1866.

AN ASSOCIATION KNOWN AS

"Natives of the Confederate States of America"

Was organized in the City of Denton, Denton County, Texas, on the 18th day of July A.D. 1935.

The Association is composed of the following members, to-wit:

W. L. McCormick, born in Denton County, Texas, November 26, 1863.
J. T. Alred, born in Denton County, Texas, December 26, 1861.
Mrs. Ella Hawkins, born in Denton County, Texas, October 22, 1861.
J. H. Sublett, born in Denton County, Texas, February 22, 1861.
J. D. Bates, born in Denton County, Texas, August 6, 1861.
Mrs. Emma Ashley, born in Denton County, Texas, November 11, 1864.
Lawson Robertson, born in Denton County, Texas, December 5, 1864.
Sidney Albert Pritchard, born in Denton County, Texas, September 9, 1862.
J. S. J. Gober, born in Denton County, Texas, March 1, 1863.
A. F. Evers, born in Harrison County, Texas, August 15, 1861.
Mrs. Mary K. Roberston, born in.....County, Georgia, April 18, 1864.
M. S. Pitman, born in Harris County, Texas, August 8, 1863.
E. F. Ross, born in Henderson County, Texas, January 25, 1865.
Mrs. L. M. Owens, born in Denton County, Texas, May 14, 1863.
C. H. Davie, born in Bossier Parish, Louisiana, January 16, 1862.
L. I. Bullard, born in Montgomery County, Tennessee, May 18, 1864.
E. R. Lester, born in Alcorn County, Mississippi, March 15, 1864.
Rev. J. L. Elliott, born in Erath County, Texas, September 29, 1863.
Mrs. Justine Derryberry, born in Denton County, Texas, May 20, 1861.
T. E. Ratchford, born in Chambers County, Alabama, April 1, 1861.
W. F. Cunningham, born in Oglethorpe County, Georgia, December 15, 1861.
E. F. Willis, born in Jackson Parish, Louisiana, August 6. 1863.
W. E. Durbin, born in Carroll County, Mississippi, January 20, 1862.
R. B. Haren, born in Buncombe County, North Carolina, April 8, 1863.
Mrs. Georgia Yoakley, born in Tuscaloosa County, Alabama, October 6, 1861.
T. A. Grisham, born in Cherokee County, Texas February 28, 1862.
Gus B. Egan, born in Denton County, Texas, June 10, 1861.
Mrs. Sallie Lee Stump, born in Hardy County, now West Va., March 30, 1864.
Mrs. Alice J. Kittrell, born in Maury County, Tennessee, July 28, 1862.
John T. Tatum, born in Tallaga County, Alabama, February 23, 1862.
William C. Pearson, born in Lamar County, Alabama, October 5, 1862.
Robert Lee McReynolds, born in Winston County, Mississippi, Nov. 10, 1862.

Dr. D. F. Kirkpatrick, born in Wilson County, Tennessee, May 10, 1861.
Mrs. Marie McMurray Drake, born in Denton, County, Texas, Nov. 7, 1862.
Thomas D. Wynn, born in Hill County, Texas, July 5, 1861.
Rev. R. A. Fitzgerald, born in McNairy County, Tennessee, August 7, 1862.
Mrs. Ida Fitzgerald, born in Monroe County, Mississippi, July 4, 1862.
Mrs. Nancy C. Akins, born in Union County, Georgia, April 13, 1863.
G. C. Masters, born in DeKalb County, Alabama, September 6, 1861.
E. B. Brooks, born in Haralson County, Georgia, November 14, 1861.
William B. Anglin, born in Gordon County, Georgia, February 24, 1862.
W. H. Parker, born in DeWitt County, Texas, July 15, 1864.
C. J. Meinicke, born in Austin County, Texas, September 13, 1864.
J. F. Boyd, born in Monroe County, Tennessee, January 5, 1865.
John C. Stover, born in Denton County, Texas, February 3, 1865.
Mrs. Mary E. Bayless, born in Monroe County, Tennessee, January 20, 1864.
D. R. Little, born in Cleveland County, Arkansas, February 6, 1865.
J. P. Magee, born in Lincoln County, Mississippi, August 14, 1864.
D. J. Burrow, born in Shelby County, Texas, December 5, 1861.
Mrs. Prudence E. Burrow, born in Denton County, Texas, March 8, 1863.
C. H. Lennon, born in Cherokee County, Alabama, June 16, 1863.
W. S. Henley, born in Iredell County, North Carolina, October 3, 1863.
Rev. J. R. Atchley, born in Meigs County, Tennessee, March 4, 1863.
Mrs. Fannie W. Sherrod, born in Denton County, Texas, March 6. 1861.
Mrs. Mollie Allen Peter, born in Wise County, Texas, January 17, 1863.
Mrs. Kansas Stover, born in Gilmore County, Georgia, June 30, 1864.
E. D. Wood, born in Pike County, Georgia, April 23, 1864.
T. L. Huggins, born in Clay County, Alabama, July 18, 1863.
L. M. Miller, born in Sevier County, Arkansas, August 19, 1861.
W. T. Wilson, born in Lee County, Mississippi, October 26, 1863.
Dr. J. L. Hooper, born in Hiawassee, Towns Co., Ga., October 4, 1863.

Deaths of Members of Association through Year of 1944.

Gus. B. Egan died in Denton County, Texas, January 29, 1836.
J. D. Bates died in Denton County, Texas, January 23, 1937.
L. I. Bullard died in Denton County, Texas, January 28, 1837.
T. A. Grisham died in Denton Texas, January 29, 1937.
Sidney Albert Pritchard died in Denton, Texas, June 3, 1937.
J. H. Sublett died in Denton, Texas, December 12, 1937.
Mrs. Ida Fitzgerald died in Denton, Texas, January 14, 1838.

Thomas D. Wynn died in Denton, Texas, January 31, 1938.
M. S. Pittman died in Denton, Texas, November 1, 1938.
Mrs. Alice Kittrell died in Denton, Texas, June 29, 1939.
Dr. D. F. Kirkpatrick died in Lewisville, Texas, August 20, 1939.
D. R. Little died in Denton, Texas, December 3, 1939.
A. F. Evers died in Denton, Texas, December 22, 1939.
William C. Pearson died in Denton, Texas, January 21, 1940.
T. E. Ratchford died in Aubrey, Texas, February 21, 1940.
Mrs. L. M. Owens died in Denton, Texas, April 5, 1940.
Mrs. Marie McMurray Drake died in Denton, Texas, April 26, 1940.
W. E. Durbin died in Denton, Texas, April 30, 1940.
John T. Tatum died in Aubrey, Texas, September 9, 1940.
J. T. Alred died in Denton, Texas, August 24, 1941.
Mrs. Emma Ashley died in Aubrey, Texas, November 25, 1939.
D. J. Burrow died in Denton, Texas, November 5, 1940.
Mrs. Fannie W. Sherrod died in Denton, Texas.
J. P. Magee died in Denton, Texas, November 16, 1942.
Mrs. Nancy C. Akins died in Denton, Texas, November 29, 1942.
W. F. Cunningham died in Denton County, Texas, December 11, 1943.
R. B. Haren died in Denton County, Texas, December 27, 1943.
Mrs. Mary E. Bayless died in Denton, Texas, February 7, 1944.
Lawson Robertson died in Denton, Texas, October 15, 1944.

William Lee McCormick died in Denton, Texas, February 9, 1945.
Rev. F. L. Elliott died at Denton, Texas on May 25, 1949.

Is it our religious belief, or the life we live, or both; that determine our destiny in the future?

LONESOME DOVE BAPTIST CHURCH

and West Fork Association

Lonesome Dove Baptist Church was organized 3rd. Saturday in Feb. A. D. 1846, by Eld. David Myers, J. A. Freeman and Joshua Hodges (J. A. Freeman then a licensed Baptist Minister). It being constituted in a log cabin on the bluff on the North side of Denton creek, about 1½ miles East of where I (?) now reside; at the house of Charles Troop. It being a central point between the Settlement on Hallford & Grapevine Prairies.

The Presbytery being organized, the following named brethren and sisters covenanted together as a Church to advance the cause of the Lord Jesus Christ. Names of Members who went into the organization: J. A. Freeman, Nancy Freeman Dead, Hall Medlin Dead, Felix Mulakin, D. Rachel Mulakin Dead, Henry Adkerson, Ark. Lucinda Throop Dead, Mary Ann Leonard Birdville, Susan Foster Henry Suggs Dead, Selete Suggs, and on the day following, the following names were added to the organization: James Gibson, Dead, Nancy Gibson Dead, John H. Hallford Malissa Hallford. Joshua Hodges, ord. Min., Jas. W. Anderson Dead, James P. Hallford Dead, Sallie Hallford and on the following meeting received Rachel Medlin Dead, and by experience and Baptism Nancy Medlin Dead, and Elisha Clary, Dead, and at the May Meeting following Chose two deacons Jas Gibson and J. H. Hollford Bro John A Freeman serving the Church two years in connection with Bro David Myers and then Bro Freeman serving nine years following, then emigrated to Southern California there he yet proclaimed the heavenly message of Christ the Saviour of Sinners — Remarks — he being ordained by order of L. D. Church at her May meeting after her organization 1846. Church chose Bro A. Dobkins as pastor who served the Church Seven Months, C. N. Pierce

serving the Church about 1½ years Bro Terrell serving the Church as Pastor & Moderator 1 year, I. Newton 12 months J. C. Hunton serving the Church some 6 months Bro I Newton again served the Church 12 months, J. W. Mitchell serving the Church 3 months just before the close of the War, chose A. J. Hallford to serve the Church as her Pastor on Friday the 3rd. Saturday in June A. D. 1865, the meeting being held at the house of Sister Elen Chivers

Ministers Ordained by the Church of Lonesome Dove: John A. Freeman July 3rd sabbath 1846, J. W. Terrell 1st Sabbath in Dec. 1861 who now teaches the normal school at Winchester Ten A. J. Hallford was ordained in Louisiana Oct. 28, 1863 by an order of the Church at Lonesome Dove

J. T. Harris 3rd Sunday in March 1873, M. J. Mills 3rd Lords day in Nov. 1876, L. H. Foster 1st Sabbath in Dec 1876

Editor's note: My father's notes do not show the author of the above. However, he had added the following:

Additional information, as to the Ministry of Rev. L. H. Foster.

In his Ministerial work, Rev. L. H. Foster traveled about 18,000 miles, (mostly on horseback, and in buggy). Preached Two Thousand Eight Hundred Sermons, Baptized Eight Hundred Persons, and Married Three Hundred Fifty Couples. His active work in the Ministry was about Twenty-Four years.

LONESOME DOVE CHURCH

As Copied by W. L. McCormick.

The Church assumed this name on account of the loneliness of the members in a lonely frontier life.

This Church was organized 3rd. Saturday in February 1846. The following named brethren and sisters met at the residence of Charly Throup's, North of Denton creek, near the Tannihill crossing to organize themselves into a Church, to be known as the Lonesome Dove Baptist Church. The Presbytery being composed of Elder Josiah Hodges, and bro. James Gibson, Deacon. The names of the brethren

and sisters were, Hall Medlin, Nancy Freeman, John A. Freeman, Mary Anderson, Felix Mulican, Rachel Mullican, Henry Atkerson, Lusinda Throup, Mary Ann Leonard, Susanna Foster, Henry Suggs, and Saleeta Suggs.

Sunday following, received by letter, James Gibson, Deacon, Mary Gibson, James P. Hallford, Sarah Hallford, alive, Malissa Hallford, alive, Elder Josiah Hodges, James W. Anderson, Elisha Clary, and Mary James. The Church called Elder Josiah Hodges to the pastorate of the Church. Rev. John A. Freeman was set to the field work of the Gospel Ministry in July 1846, and soon after baptised bro. Jackson Foster, who was the first white person West of Elm fork of the Trinity River. In Sept. 1847, Elders David Myers and John A. Freeman was called to the pastorate of the Church. All the members who went into the organization have gone to their reward, except Elder John A., Sister, Leonard, and sister Saleeta Suggs, dead, (Popuwell) of those who joined the next day all of them have passed away except sister Sarah Hallford, the mother of Elder A. J. Hallford and Milissa Hallford, his Aunt.

In Oct. 1848, Rev. John A. Freeman and David Myers was called to the care of the church bro Myers acting in part as Missionary, brother Freeman continued as pastor until March 1857 when he resigned the pastorate of the church and moved to California, and there planted the Standard of truth. Elder Freeman and Myers was the second pastors of the church.

In April 1857, Elder A. Dobkins was called to the care of the church who was their 3rd pastor. In December 1857, Elder C. W. Pierce called to the pastorate of the church and became their 4th pastor. In February 1859, brother A. J. Hallford was liberated to exercise his gift and the same year the Church sent him to the State Convention as her deligate to represent the church in that body.

In December 1859, Elder Terrell aws called to the care of the church and became her 5th pastor. Saturday before the 4th Sabbath in March 1861, Elder Isaac Newton the father of Elder Elihu New-

ton was called to the care of the church and 6th pastor. In December 1861, bro. James W. Terrell was set apart to the full work of the Gospel Ministry by order of the church and in January 1862, the church called Elder James W. Terrell to the pastorate and became their 7th pastor, but in March following resigned the care of the church and enlisted in Confederate Army under Generals Vandoon and Price.

In January 1863, Elder V. J. Hutton was called to the pastorate of the church and was their 8th pastor. In Oct. 1863 a Number of brethren in the Confederate Army situated in the State of Louisiana requested the church worshipping at Lonesome Dove to order brother A. J. Hallford ordained and in Sept. 1864 he was set apart to the full work of the Gospel Ministry of the Lord and Savior Jesus Christ the presbytery, being composed of Elders M. V. Smith General J. E. Harrison and Joseph Bird and he soon after baptised 40 Soldiers on the Bayous of Louisiana. In Oct. 1863 Elder Isaac Newton was recalled to the care of the church. In March 1865 Elder J. W. Mitchell was called to the care of the church who was their 9th pastor. In June 1865 Elder A. J. Hallford was called to the pastorate of the . . . . and became the 10th pastor, there was 3,100 precious Souls converted under his Ministry. He Baptised 1,020 followers 10 of whom have and engaged in the Baptist Ministry. He traveled 33,900 miles, preached 4,475 Sermons during his entire Ministry. In March 1870 brother Hallford resigned the care of the church and Elder David Wise called to fill the vacancy and became the 11th pastor of Lonesome Dove church.

Names of the delegates of the churches which went into the organization of West Fork Association, Birdville, C. C. Lacy, S. Eliot, R. Pickett, J. Boone; Mt. Gilead, H. Granberry, L. Shiver, D. Bearcroft; Liberty, M. T. Byars, A. B. Freeman, D. Sanders, D. A. Keerr, W. Robinson, bro. Dorsey; Bear Creek, A. Dobkins, J. F. Jones, A. J. Jasper, T. Rogers, B. F. Crowley; Lonesome Dove, J. A. Freeman, A. F. Leonard. Silver Creek, J. T. Willis, W. K. Mays, W.

Woody, A. J. Prindles. Good Hope, H. H. Ware, Seth Bell, Lou. Little bethel, E. A. Daniel, A. A. Hindricks, A. M. James. Mt. Zion, A. Brooks, Q. M. Davis, J. B. Brandon, K. P. Strong. Sharon, J. C. Hunton; Cross Timbers, Brethren Neely, Ralls, Bishop, Constituant Members, of West Fork Assoc.

On the 12th day of Oct. 1855, the following named churches met at Birdville, Tarrant Co. Tex. to organize the West Fork Association, Birdville, Mt. Gilead, Liberty, Nolands River, Bear Creek, Lonesome Dove, Silver Creek, Good Hope, Little Bethel, Mt. Zion, Shanon, and Cross Timbers. Introductory Sermon by V. J. Hutton.

This body was composed of 300 members and eight ordained Ministers, the churches sent up $76.75. Elder N. T. Byars, Moderator, J. T. Jones, Clerk.

1856

The 2nd Annual Session of the West Fork Association convened with the church at Bear Creek, Sept. 27, 1856. Introductory Sermon by Elder N. T. Byars, John 17:4. Elder John A. Freeman, Moderator, J. F. Jones, Clerk, Missionary Sermon by J. C. Hunton. Elder J. T. Ellis, employed as Missionary this year at $1.50 per day. There were 16 churches represented at the meeting of the Association, Received by baptism 112, by letter 105, there was collected and sent up as Missionary funds $202.65. Elder J. Turner was employed as Missionary.

1857

The 3rd Annual meeting held with the church at Little Bethel Sept. 26, 1857. Introductory Sermon, Elder E. A. Daniel, Dan.2: 44. elected Elder N. T. Byars, Moderator, J. F. Jones Clerk, Missionary Sermon by Elder Frirarear, $28.60 collected after Sermon. There was $250.00 pledged for the education of W. W. Harris, there was 18 churches reported at this meeting. Received by baptism 43, by letter 63. deaths 11, Minute and Missionary funds $101.25.

1858

The 4th Annual meeting held with the church at Lonesome Dove, Sept. 25, 1858. Introductory Sermon by J. C. Hunton, 2 Cor.5: 14. elected Elder E. A. Daniel Moderator J. F. Jones Clerk, Missionary Sermon by Elder Pierce. there was 18 churches represented at this meeting. received by baptism 43 by letter 63, deaths 11, minutes and Missionary funds $61.80 collected and turned over to N. T. Byars $168.50 to educate bro Harris, collected and sent up for all purposes $540.80

1859

At the 5th Meeting of this Association with the church at Five Mile Sept. 1859, elected Elder E. A. Daniel Mod. J. F. Jones Clerk. Introductory Sermon by J. M. Myars, John 13: 1. Elder N. C. Renfro preached Introductory Sermon 19 churches represented at this meeting. Received by baptism 34, by letter 87, died 11, and Missionary funds $353.50.

1860

The 6th Annual meeting convened with the Church at Liberty, Sept. 22, 1860. Introductory Sermon by V. J. Hutton, Acts 10: 43, Missiary sermon by Elder Roark, Elder E. A. Daniel Mod. A. F. Leonard Clerk, 21 churches represented at this meeting, received by baptism 80, by letter 68, died 6, Minute and Missionary funds $400.00

1861

The 7th Meeting convened with the church at Ashland, Sept. 21, 1861 Introductory Sermon by Elder Josiah Leak, John 12: 26, Missionary Sermon by Josiah Leak, elected Josiah Leak Mod. J. F. Jones Clerk, 21 churches represented at this meeting, Received by baptism 80, by letter 68, died 6, Minute and Missionary funds $420.65.

1862

The 8th Annual Session of the West Fork Association convened with the church at Bear Creek Sep 27, 1862. Introductory Surmon by Elder

I. Newton, Jas.4: 3. elected Elder E. A. Daniel Mod. J. F. Jones, Clerk, Missionary Surmon by Elder J. W. Mitchell, brethren Steed and Davis as Misionarys 21 churches represented at this meeting Received by baptism 29, by letter 49, deaths 20, Minute and Missionary funds $158.25

1863

The 9th Anual meeting convened with the church at Five Mile Sept. 26, 1863. Introductory Surmon by Josiah Leak, 1 Cor 9: 14. elected Elder E. A. Daniel Mod. J. F. Jones Clerk, Missionary Surmon by J. W. Mitchell. At the close of the surmon $331.80 was collected and turned over to the Missionary board, there was 15 churches represented at this meeting. Received by baptism this year 120 by letter 41, died 19.

1864

The 10th Meeting convened with the church at Shady Grove Sept. 24, 1864. Introductory Surmon by Z. B. Carrol John 15: 4. elected Elder T. A. Daniel Mod. D. King Clerk missionary surmon by Elder Josiah Leak at the close of the Surmon $460.00 was collected from the churches & congregation and turned over to the Treasure there was 19 churches represented at this Meeting, received by baptism 184 by letter 103 died 22, Minute and missionary funds $565.50

1865

The 11th Anual Session convened with the Church at Fossel Creek, at Birdville Sep. 23, 1865. Introductory Surmon by Elder I. Newton, Matt 23:18, elected Elder E. A. Daniel Mod. A. J. Halford Clerk, Missionary sermon by Elder Josiah Leak there was 13 churches represented at this meeting, Received by baptism 71, by letter 39, died 5, Minute funds $18.80.

1866

The 12th Anual Session held with the church at Little Bethel Sept. 22, 1866, Introductory Sermon by Elder W. B. Lenter 2 Chron 6:40

Elected Elder E. A. Daniel Mod. J. F. Jones Clerk, Missionary Sermon by Elder Sumdall after Sermon collected $19.30 there was 11 churches represented at this meeting Received by baptism 16, by letter 34, died 18, Missionary funds $54.40

1867

The 13th Meeting held with the church at Walnut Creek Church in Sept 1867, bro J. C. Dunn elected Mod. J. F. Jones Clerk, on account of sickness nothing done adjourned to meet with Mt Gilead at next anual meeting

1868

The 14th Anual meeting of the West Fork Association convened with the church at Mt Gilead Sept. 26, 1868 Introductory sermon by Elder J. C. Power Matt 5: 14. Elected Elder J. C. Power Mod J. F. Jones Clerk, Missionary Sermon by Eld. W. W. Harris, there was 15 churches represented at this meeting. Received by baptism 127, by letter 129, died 11, there was $54.00 sent up for Associational purposes.

1869

The 15th Meeting convened with the church at Lancaster Sept. 24, 1869, Introductory Sermon by Elder M. Carter, elected Elder E. A. Daniel . . . J. F. Jones Clerk, the bro who preached the Missionary sermon not recorded there was collected at this meeting $58.00 & $110.00 pledged, to relieve bro R. C. Burleson, there was 17 churches represented at this meeting, received by baptism 139, by letter 17, died 17, Minute and Missionary funds $156.00

1870

The 16th Meeting convened with the church at Clear Fork Sept. 23, 1870. Introductory sermon by Elder Lee Newton, elected Elder J. C. Powers Mod. R. J. Battle Clerk, Missionary sermon by Elder Lee Newton. at the close of sermon $46.50 collected, there was 15 churches represented at this meeting, Received by baptism 125 by letter 14, died 13. collected & sent up by the church for Minute and Missionary funds $113.80

1871

The 17th Anual meeting convened with the church at Hallford Prairie Sept. 22, 1871, Introductory Sermon by Elder M. H. Neal, elected Elder M. H. Neal Mod. R. J. Battle Clerk, Missionary sermon by Elder R. C. Burleson Matt 16: 18. after which was collected $46.00 there was 23 . . . represented at this meeting received by baptism 102 by letter 2, died 10, there was collected and sent up by the churches $115.00

1872

The 18th Anual meeting convened with the church the Fossel Creek Birdville Sept. 20, 1872, Introductory Sermon by Elder J. Q. Burnett I Cor 12:27. elected Elder M. H. Neal Mod. R. J. Battle Clerk, Missionary Sermon by Elder J. B. Link, after which $33.80 was collected there was 24 churches represented at this meeting Received by baptism 274, by letter 167, dead 14, Missionary and Minute funds $170.25

1873

The 19th Anual meeting held with the church at Five Mile Sept. 26, 1873 Introductory sermon by Elder J. G. Doyle, I Pet 1:4. elected Elder H. M. Neal Mod. J. F. Jones Clerk, Missionary Sermon by Elder J. W. Mitchell after which $14.95 was collected, there was 16 churches represented at this meeting Received by baptism 71, by letter 135, died 13, collected and sent up by the churches $168.90

1874

The 20th Anual meeting of the West Fork Association convened with the church at Decatur Sept. 24, 1874, Introductory Sermon by Elder A. J. Hallford elected Elder A. J. Hallford Mod J. F. Jones Clerk. Missionary Sermon by Elder Lee Newton after sermon collected $18.85, there was 15 churches represented at this Association received by baptism 109, by letter 93, died 14, collected $131.10

1875

The 21st Annual meeting convened with the church at Lonesome Dove, Sept 24, 1875, Introductory sermon by Elder A. Weaver John

12: 3. elected Elder A. F. Hallford Mod. J. F. Jones Clerk, missionary sermon the brothers name not on record there was 22 churches represented at this meeting received by baptism 76 by letter 139, died 12, Associational funds $80.85.

1876

The 22nd Anual session convened with the church at Springtown Aug. 25, 1876, Introductory Sermon by Elder W. M. Gough Ps 126: 6. elected Elder J. H. Weaver Mod J. F. Jones Clerk. Missionary Sermon by Elder J. H. Weaver, collected from congregation $10.25 there was 23 churches represented at this Meeting received by baptism 118 by letter 141, died 14, collected & sent up by the churches $121.40

The 23rd, Meeting of this Association convened with the Church at Bear Creek, Aug. 24 1877, Introductory Sermon by Elder J. H. Weaver, elected Elder J. H. Weaver Mod. J. F. Jones Clerk. Missionary sermon by Elder W. M. Gough. collection taken for the Maggie Houston hall amounting $56.50 cash and $12,800 in pledges, there was 19 churches represented at this meeting, received by baptism 114 by letter 152, died 7, received for all purposes $233.60

The 24th Anual Meeting convened with the church at Clear Fork Aug. 23, 1878, Introductory Sermon by Elder W. M. Gaugh, Matt. 18: 13. elected Elder J. C. Power Mod. J. F. Jones Clerk, Missionary sermon by Elder J. J. Sledge, Elder H. R. Puryear was employ- as missionary this year there was 16 Churches represented at this meeting received by baptism 166, by letter 174, died 26, collected & sent up by the Churches $143.40

The 25th Meeting convened with the church at Shiloh, Introductory sermon by Elder J. C. Power, Eph.4:3. elected Elder J. Q. Burnett Mod. E. H. West Clerk, Missionary Sermon by Elder J. S. Gillespie, there was 8 churches represented at this meeting. received by baptism 75, by letter 33. Minute and Missionary fund $126.05 Elder J. C. Power and W. H. Roland employed as Missionaries this year.

The 26th Anual meeting held with the Church at Walnut Creek Sept 17, 1880, Introductory Sermon by Elder A. J. Hallford 2 Cor

12: 28 elected Elder J. Q. Burnett Mod. A. J. Hallford Clerk, Missionary Sermon by Elder J. S. Gillespie, Rom 1: 16 there was 26 churches represented at this meeting, received by baptism 138, by letter 208, died 21. there was $205.85 collected and set up by the churches.

The 27th Anual Meeting convened with the Church at Grapevine Aug. 19, 1881, Introductory Sermon by Elder J. S. Gillespie I Tim 6: 12 elected Elder W. M. Gaugh Mod. S. H. Puryer Clerk. Missionary Sermon by J. S. Gillespie at the baptist church, W. M. Gaugh at the Methodist $19.00 collected at the close of sermon for home missions, and $26.00 for bro Bagby. There was 26 churches represented at this meeting received by baptism 113 by letter 175, died 18 there was collected & sent up by the Churches $379.65

The 28th Anual Session of the West Fork Association convened with the church at Birdville Aug. 18, 1882 Introductory Sermon by Elder J. C. Powers Mark 16: 15-16 Elder W. M. Gaugh elected Mod A. J. Hallford Clerk Missionary Sermon by Elder J. S. Gillespie At the close of the sermon collected $19.00 for home Missions Elder Jas Sizemore was employed as Missionary this year there was 23 churches represented at this Meeting received by baptism 125 by letter 137 died 10 the treasure reported collected and sent up by the churches $412.90

The 29th Anual Session held with the church at Pleasant Grove Aug 17, 1883, Introductory Sermon by Elder A. J. Hallford, 2nd Cor. 6: 1 Elder W. H. Rowland was elected Mod. A. J. Hallford Clerk. Missionary sermon by Elder R. C. Burleson there was 25 churches represented at the meeting received by baptism 95 by letter 153, died 30, there was $523.45 sent up by the Church for all purposes.

The 30th Anual Meeting held with the church at Roanoke Aug. 15, 1884 Introductory Sermon by Elder W. H. Rowland Matt. 16:18-19 Elder W. H. Rowland elected Mod. W. E. Tinis Clerk Missionary sermon by Elder S. A. Hayden, 28 churches represented at this meeting Received by baptism 163 by letter 132 died 17 Treasure report show to be on hand and sent up $495.60

The 31st Anual Meeting held with the church at Pleasant Runn Aug. 14, 1885, Introductory Sermon by Elder E. S. Haynes Mark 16: 15 Elder G. W. Smith elected as Mod. W. E. Tinis Clerk Missionary Sermon by Elder G. W. Smith 30 churches represented at this Meeting received by baptism 162 by letter 192, died 25 there was $406.00 pledged for home missions there was carried over and received from last year $386.35

The 32nd Anual Meeting held with the Church at Weatherford Aug 12, 1886 Elder W. H. Rowland elected Mod. A. V. Sizemore clerk there was $95.00 pledged to prosecute the sunday school work within the bounds of the association $40.00 pledged for canvassing funds of Baylor University Elder A. J. Hallford and E. Newton employed as Missionaries this year to labor in West Fork association $286.25 collected as pledges from last year total amount collected and sent up by the churches $519.50 there was reported at this Meeting 23 ordained Ministers, 26 churches received by baptism 203 by letter 270 died 44 There was a representation of Membership at the organization of the West Fork association in 1855 of 300 members and 8 ordained Ministers at the desolution in 1886 there was total Membership of 2,265 and 24 ordained Ministers into the membership of churches composing West Fork association from 1855 to 1886 inclusive by baptism 3,274 by letter 3,443, died 414 expended $8,639.60 for Missions.

The Constitutional Session of the Tarrant Co Association convened with the 1st Baptist Church at Fort Worth Tarrant Co Tex Oct 14, 1886.

J. Morgan Wells Mod Zeb Jenkins Clerk Churches represented at this meeting Bear Creek, Cotton Wood, 1st. Church Fort Worth, South Side church, Fossil creek, Grapevine, Keller, Lone Star, Mount Gilead, Pleasant Runn, and Eagle Hill. There was $200.00 pledged for Mission Work at this meeting.

1st.

The 1st. Anual Meeting of the Tarrant Co Association after organization convened with the church at Eagle Hill Aug. 18, 1887 Elder E. S. Haynes Matt 28:19. Elder E. Newton elected Mod. T. P. Goodfellow clerk, there was 19 churches represented at this meeting received by baptism 96 by letter 114 died 19. There was pledged for State Missions at this meeting $85.50 for County Missions $127.00 and $77.50 sent up by the churches for Associational purposes.

2nd.

The 2nd. Anual Meeting convened with the church at Grapevine aug 16th, 1888 Introductory Sermon by Elder J. S. Gillespie Joel 2: 1. elected Elder W. P. Mothershead Mod. T. P. Goodfellow clerk. Missionary sermon by Elder A. P. Collins, Elder R. K. Grimes traveled a Missionary this year in the bounds of the Tarrant County Association, there was 757 teachers and Sunday School Schollars reported in connection with Baptist work there was 21 churches represented at this meeting, received by baptism 56 by letter 84 died 6. there was pledged by this meeting for State, County and Foreign missions $69.20 sent up by the churches for missionary purposes $121.60

3

The 3rd Anual session of the Tarrant Co. Association convened with the church at Rehoboth Oct. 24 1889, Elder J. B. Cranfil preached introductory sermon, 2nd. Tim 4: 7. elected Elder W. P. Mothershead Mod. T. P. Goodfellow clerk at the close of this Sermon by Elder Cranfill there was collected $11.65 pledges $60.50 after the Sermon by Elder J. C. Midyed $650 collected $2450 pledged to Foreign Missions there was 21 churches represented at this meeting received by baptism 87, by letter 108 died 7 total amount sent up by the churches $53.20, pledges for Missions $104.00

4

The 4th, Anual session of the Tarrant County Association convened with the church at Keller Sept 12, 1890 Introductory Sermon by Elder

W. P. Mothershead, elected Elder W. P. Mothershead Mod. T. P. Goodfellow clerk Missionary Sermon by J. S. Gillespie there was 22 churches represented at this meeting there was collected and sent up by the churches at this meeting $337.00 for all purposes, pledges taken for Home Missions $228.35 State Missions $74.50 Foreign Missions $125.50 Buckner Orphan home $16.00 Received during the year by baptism 150 by letter 157 died 26 At the permanent organization of the Tarrant County Association there was a total membership of 1,302 at the close of last session there had been received by baptism into the fellowship of the churches composing this Association 382 by letter 461 died 58. with a total membership of 1582 there has been $1526.55 collected and pledged for all purposes that are identical with baptist work.

The State of Texas,)
County of Denton) I, J. T. Foster, a resident citizen of Denton County, Texas, hereby certify, that the foregoing history of the Lonesome Dove Baptist Church, and its organization, and of the West Fork Baptist Association, was taken from, and is a copy of a manuscript, in the hand-writing of my father, Rev. L. H. Foster, as copied by him from the original minutes (author unknown), Said manuscript now owned by my brother, Elihu S. Foster.

Witness my hand at Denton, Texas, this the 25th day of October A. D. 1941.

(Signed) J. T. FOSTER

The State of Texas,)
County of Denton.) I, W. L. McCormick, a resident citizen of Denton County, Texas, hereby certify, that the foregoing manuscript as certified to by J. T. Foster, was copied by me from what is reported to be a manuscript in the hand-writing of Rev. L. H. Foster.

Witness my hand at Denton, Texas, this the 25th day of October A. D. 1941.

(Signed) W. L. McCORMICK.

Annie Victoria (Haynes) McCormick

To My Mother, Gentlewoman,

Whose life was one of "Noblesse Oblige"

I lovingly dedicate this section of my book,

WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK
A Study in Tolerance

To My Mother
ANNIE VICTORIA (HAYNES) McCORMICK

Crowning my mother queen to freedom born,
  The Muses give her their revering glances.
Her Poet heart! What treasured thoughts adorn
  The mind that inwrought classic charm enhances.

With lucid eyes, and lips of loyalty
  And beauty's brow immured in queenly training,
She is a child of Christian royalty,
  Whose crowns illume the worlds that are un-waning.

Her counsel is the cadenced word that wings
  With joy across The Book or world of letters.
Her lyric voice as Christiana's sings
  Of souls unpinioned soaring free of fetters.

Her heart's poetic fire will ever glow
Illuming pendent space: and life will flow.

—*Edna Haynes McCormick*

(Fall of 1949)

GUESS WHO?

By Annie Victoria (Haynes) McCormick

One little pair of large gray eyes,
  Two little pairs of blue
Came to our house one morning
  And said, "How do you do?"

"We have come to make you a visit,
  Would you like to have us stay?
If so, we shall hang up our bonnets
  And prepare to go and play.

"Oh, this is a beautiful morning!
  The birds are blithesome and gay,
And all should be joyful and happy
  On this most glorious day.

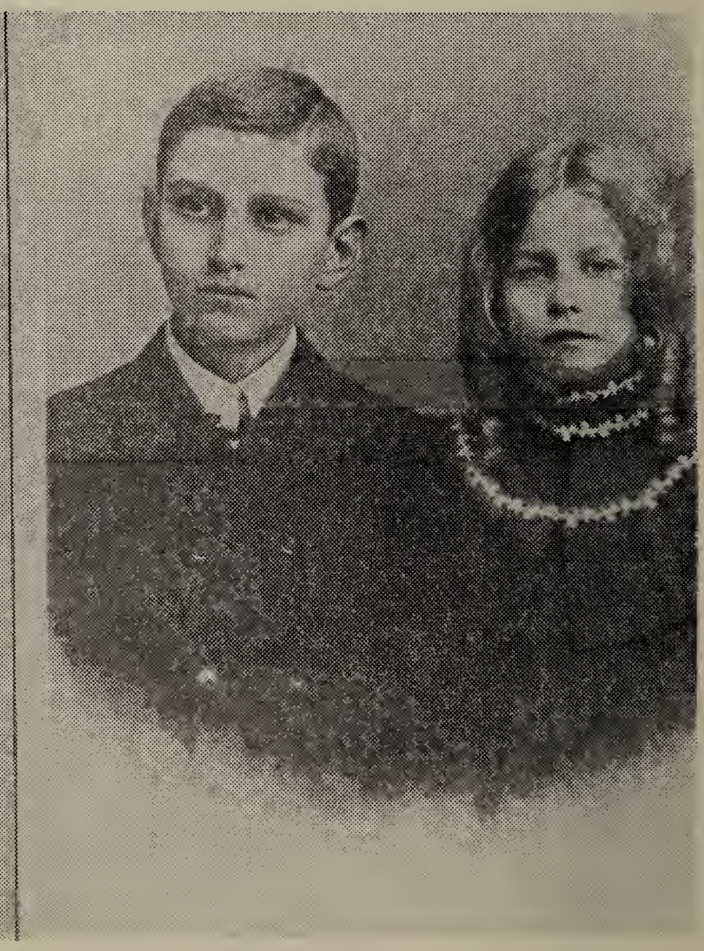
"The Three Toddlers": Earl, 7 mo.; Edna, 16 mo.; Elise, 16 mo.

"We come not as sprites of the morning
Who leave at the dawn of day,
But are sent like the guardian angels,
To be with you on your way.

"For life is not worth living
That's lived for one's self alone.
Permit us to share it with you
And your home shall be our home."

"Thrice welcome you are," I made answer,
"Quite gladly I bid you stay,
For nothing could give me more pleasure
Than your presence this lovely day."

Earl, 7 years; Edna, 4 years.



Earl on his 14th birthday; Elise, 6 years.

Then in stepped the three little toddlers
  And sang us a song of glee,
And we were oh! so happy
  With those little toddlers three!

The first grew to young manhood
  With a serious and thoughtful mind.
The second grew to womanhood
  With the long face left behind.

The third grew just between the two,
  She with eyes of blue,
Not so serious nor so gay,
  Yet to all remained as true.

The three little toddlers, now teaching,
  Are journeying on life's road,
Each conscientiously working,
  But all of them "a la mode."

One as a college professor
  Who teaches philosophy — so;
The second, a normal principal
  Who gives the command to go.

But the third one teaches piano:
  Oh the music they do outpour!
And when all have finished their lessons
  There are some still asking for more.

Thus when the end of the trail is reached
  And the journey of life is o'er,
May the blessings of peace, joy, and love
  Be theirs — forevermore!

Elise at 19 years
Boston, Mass.

Edna at 35 years
Berkeley, Calif.

Earl at 25 years
Cambridge, Mass.

Like Abou Ben Adhem
May they all be blessed,
And their names, like Abou's
Be found leading the rest!

* * * *

The legacy I would leave thee
  Comes not from the land or sea,
But from the infinite mind of Him
  Who gave us liberty.
Of riches and gold I have none—
  Such a legacy could not be;
But the pearl of great price
  To be found in this life
Comes from the Giver of all to thee.

* * * *

Now that I've told you my story
  I must bid you a fond adieu,
And should I be the first to pass over,
  Rest assured I'll be looking for you.

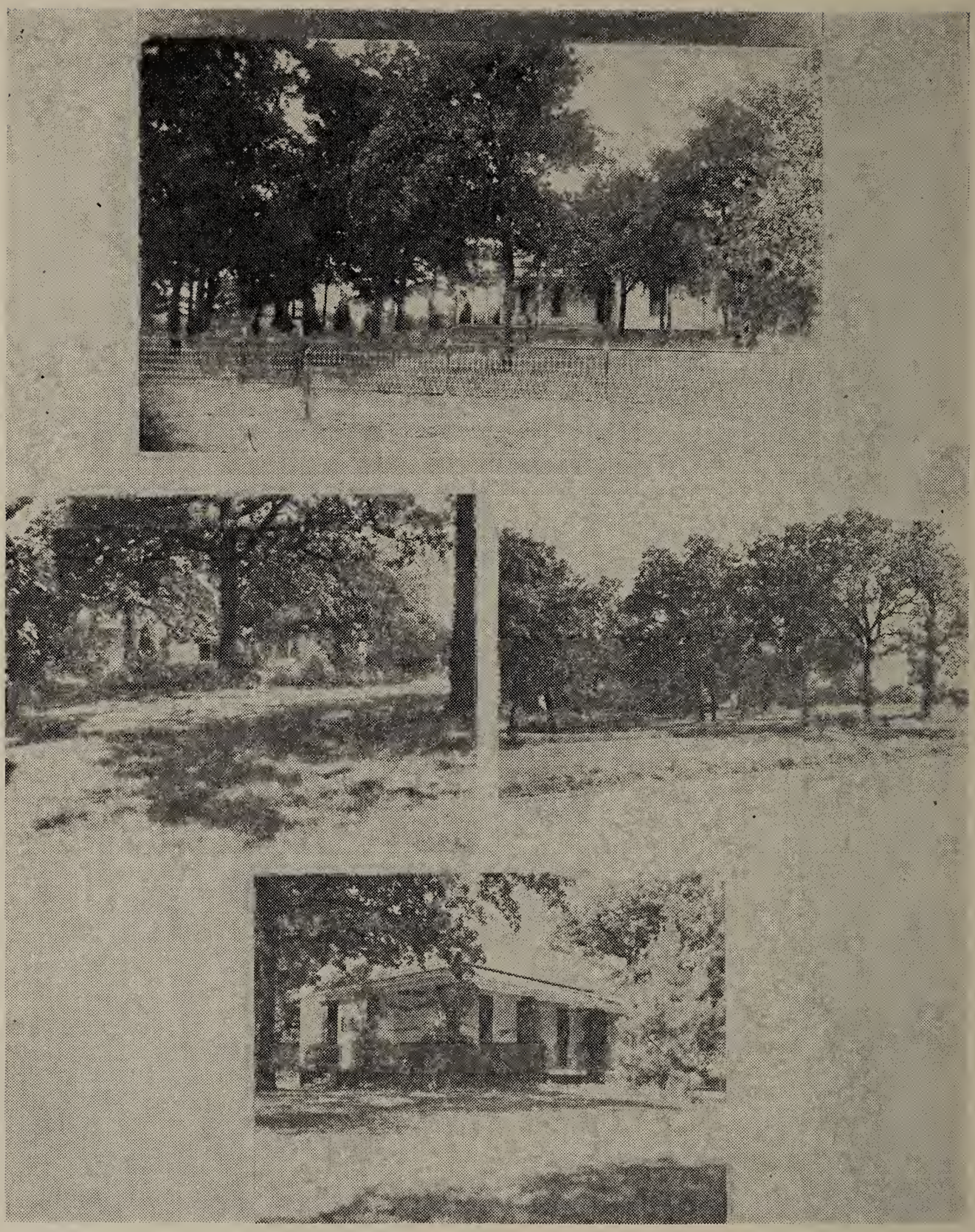
Life's journey for us is near ending,
  But you have a work to do;
So don't be in haste to go, dear—
  You'll find me waiting for you.

* * * *

My work is nearly ended,
Your work is scarce begun;
And I trust when you are called to Him,
He will pronounce your work well done.

* * * *

"Mother's getting in her dotage,"
  Did I hear each of you say?
Well, perhaps you have spoken truly,
  For it seems some go that way.



The McCormick Home in 1902. Elise holding Streakedy, the cat.

The McCormick Home in 1951:

Center row: Rear view of McCormick Home

Bottom: Front view of McCormick Home,
915 West Highland Street, Denton, Texas

Should we wish to rear our children,
  We must linger yet a day,
And should not expect much better
  Than to grow both old and gray.

Then here's to your "doty" mother,
  Who may be both weak and blind,
But who trusts that on the morrow
  She'll not be trudging far behind.

Now this to you may all be silly,
  But to me 'tis killing time
When I should be washing dishes
  Instead of penning all this rhyme.

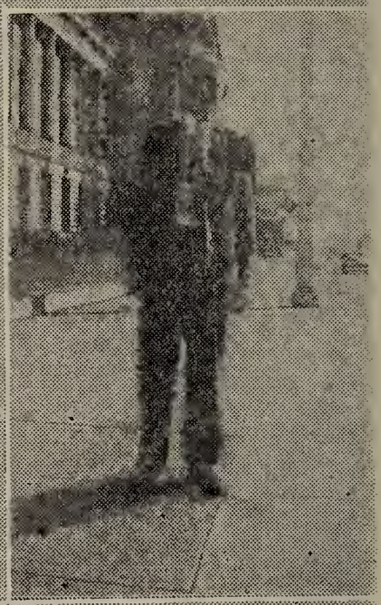
* * * *

Like the plodding old tortoise
  I'm always behind,
But though I am tardy
  I'll pen thee this line,

To wish thee glad tidings
  From all thou holdst dear
And express my own wishes
  That thou mighst be here.

May God's richest blessings
  Attend thee through life
And grant thee much happiness
  And love through the strife.

So when He doth call thee
  Canst thou answer Him true:
"I come, Holy Father,
  What wouldst Thou me do?"



DOWN THE SACRAMENTO

By Annie Victoria (Haynes) McCormick

Over the mountains the rivulets go
And gather the snow and the dew
Which make up the waters that majestically flow
Down the Sacramento.

With rippling laughter onward they flow,
Yet their hearts are fraught with tears;
When their waters are gathered then over they go
Down the Sacramento.

This grand old river though beautiful to me
Has usurped the life and the soul
Of the sparkling brook as it flows to the sea
Down the Sacramento.

Then here's to the river as onward it flows
To bear the waters to the ocean!
But the dear little brook with its dewdrops and snow
Must share with me my emotions
Down the Sacramento.

* * * *

TO MY SISTER*

Upon seeing the first snow of the season
January 22, 1923
By Annie Victoria (Haynes) McCormick

The winter's snow has come at last,
The flakes are falling thick and fast,
School girls go laughing and frolicking past,
While the boys' snowballs are falling.

* The sister above is Mrs. Virginia Fletcher (Haynes) Phelps of Washington, D. C.

Doris, 12 years; Corinne, 10 years, at Sacramento. W. L. McCormick at his home, 915 W. Highland St., Denton. W. L. McCormick at Home. Earl on Christmas of 1946 at Civic Center, San Francisco. Edna at Home, July 8, 1938. Elise standing in the field of the birthplace of W. L. McCormick, 7 miles West of Denton.

FAMILY TEAM—Cellist Doris McCormick points out a difficult spot in a Beethoven duo to her violinist sister, Corinne, as they prepare for Friday's concert by junior members of the Sacramento Philharmonic. Bee Photo

Philharmonic Juniors Will Play Classics In Free Event Friday

Student members of the Sacramento Philharmonic Orchestra will be allowed to shine musically in their own light next Friday at 8:30 PM when the orchestra's board of directors presents them in a free public concert in the California Junior High School auditorium. The program will feature 15 younger members of the orchestra. The board's idea is to show their talents and give them an added opportunity to gain experience.

Here is the program:

Beethoven's Quintet in E flat for woodwinds, Opus 71: Ralph Schultz, flute; Betty Dyer, oboe; Eva Lu Tarr, clarinet; William Purvis, bassoon, and Sidney Bergquist, horn.

Introduction and Rondo Capriccioso by Saint Saens: Lois Clark, violin.

Duo No. 2 in F for cello and violin: Doris and Corinne McCormick.

Violin Concerto by Jules Conus: Dolores O'Neill.

Symphonic Variations by Boellmann: Doris McCormick.

Novacek's Perpetual Motion, Beethoven's Romance in F, Goldmark's Call Of The Pipes and Les Farfadets by Emilio Pente: Dorothy Hantley, violin.

Quartet by Ralph Dale Miller, Opus 22, No. 1: Miss O'Neill and Jerry Dashner, violins; Marian Dudley, cello, and Darrell Johnston, clarinet.

Conductor Fritz Berens has done much of the arranging for the concert, with Frealon Sibbins coaching the woodwind group.

THE SACRAMENTO BEE

The bear sleeps snug in his cave at last,
But the song of the bird is a thing of the past;
Her poor head is tucked from the chill wind's blast,
While the snowflakes fast are falling.

Our life is like the winter's snow;
The chill winds come and the flowers do go;
But the sun comes up with radiant glow,
While the voice of God is calling.

The evening of life like the setting sun
Sinks to rest when its work is done;
But the best of all life has just begun
While the Father still is calling.

BOUNCE
(Boston Bull and Toy Terrier)

Doris and Corinne McCormick, only grandchildren of William Lee McCormick

VIRGINIA ANN (WATSON) HAYNES
Mother of ANNIE VICTORIA McCORMICK

HAYNES FAMILY TRADITION

Gentlewoman! Pride of the South!

My mother, Annie Victoria (Haynes) McCormick, was a gentlewoman, as was her mother, as was her mother's mother—from Virginia and South Carolina.

There were many such gentlewomen in the Old South, women of culture, kindness, firmness, and integrity. They were loving mothers, kind mistresses of their households with their many slaves. And on the recreational side, these gentlewomen were excellent in their horsemanship.

Although slave-holders neither grandparent believed in the principle of human bondage. Since the traders from the North had received their remuneration for introducing the Negro to America, so the Southerners—my grandparents among them—believed in a policy of gradual emancipation and some remuneration to the South. It was not uncommon to pay $2,000 for a strong Negro man. From his study of history, Father firmly believed that within ten years, without war, the Negroes would have been freed. Such is progress.

To me, the greatest loss to the South and even to the United States in our progress and change, is the passing of the Southern gentlewoman. One of the most characteristic qualities and one that impresses me most—because it deals with rules of conduct, no doubt—is that of "Noblesse oblige."

As a child, I recall Mother's telling me that I was of as good ancestry as any one in the world; that our family went back to the kings of England, Scotland, and France. But, she cautioned us not to brag about it to the other children at school; rather, to behave in such a way that good background would be evident; that ancestry alone did not make a noble being, it was background only, and the rest was up to each individual person. And I find that such an admonition still holds good. The Golden Rule must be lived!

As it has come to us, Grandfather Calvin Haynes lived in Whiteville in the Southern part of North Carolina, in a county adjoining one in the northern part of South Carolina in which Grandmother Virginia Ann (Watson) Haynes lived. Grandfather's uncle by marriage had married Grandmother's mother, thus making Grandfather's own cousins the step-brother and -sisters of Grandmother. And so it was "Cousin Calvin" till the day they married, September 14, 1842. Then it was "Mr. Haynes".

1. CALVIN HAYNES, married VIRGINIA ANN WATSON. 2. SARAH CROSS WATSON-LENNON, her mother. Lived to be 86. 3. Joe Haynes, HIS youngest brother. 4. Mattie (Martha) Watson, HER niece. 5. Bythel and Evander Haynes, THEIR sons. 6. Priscilla Wallace Cross, HER cousin. 7. William Wallace Cross, HER cousin. 8. Dollie.....Who? Is she Portugese?

Grandmother Haynes was an expert horsewoman, as was Grandmother McCormick, and Grandfather said he fell in love with her pretty ankle as she raised the skirt of her riding habit.

And speaking of their wedding day, Grandmother thought she would escape the ordeal of cutting and making a pair of trousers, the final test of her ability to sew. But, alas! Great-Grandmother Sarah (Cross) Watson-Lennon did not forget. In due time she required the sewing; and it was done. The 18-carat gold watch and chain that Grandmother wore every day of her wedded life till the close of the War Between the States, we are proud to have. On the day it ended she laid aside the watch and chain for the baby that was due in the fall of that year. And that baby was my mother. And I have the old silver soup ladle ordered via New York from Liverpool in 1842 or 1843, and used for years by Grandmother and then later by Mother. From use it has worn down an inch on the lip side. We have also one of Grandmother's best dresses, the material for which was purchased by Grandfather at New York for $5.00 a yard. It was a heavy black silk material with flowers of green brocaded satin. After Mother married she sent the dress to Dallas to be dyed all black, and then remodeled it for herself.

But our oldest museum-piece is a handsome counterpane knitted by Sarah (Cross) Watson-Lennon for Grandmother in 1842 or 1843. It can no longer be used. However, for many years it adorned Mother's bed.

Theirs was a happy home in North Carolina for many years; was my Grandfather's and Grandmother's. Nine of their eleven children were born there. Then came the rumblings of war. A great empire had been built; a Southrn empire of culture and refinement; an empire that has made possible our Great Southern Empire of today. But this foundation empire had been built on half-free and half-slave, and as such it was doomed.

But when we speak of our Great South, we must ever bear in mind that its building has been a cooperative project; white and Negro builders. One could not have progressed without the other. And I pay

tribute to our colored friends, true friends of the South, with the lyric, LOVE DAT MAN? 'DEED I DO!

LOVE DAT MAN? 'DEED I DO!

Melody: Larry Conley Lyric: Edna Haynes McCormick

I

We called at de preach-ahs, we two cooin' creach-ahs,
We told him we wanted to be wed;
Den after de proceedin' on wid the readin',
He asked if I love Sam as much as I said.

Chorus

Love dat man? Yes, my honey chile, Cohse I do,
Love dat man? Bless his money while he has dat too,
Love dat man? Guess a sunny smile will carry him through,
Love dat man? 'Deed I do!

II

Wid his mind on de money he was 'spectin' from my honey,
De parson denounced us *man and wife;*
I tried to make him understan' we would like it *wife* and *man,*
He said did I love Sam wid all my life?

III

And den he turns to my Sam, who's quiet as a shy lamb,
Den befo's I know what he's about,
Asks Sambo if he loves me, Says Sam, "Happy as cooin' doves be,"
An' den dat's when dat I begin to shout:

Many Southern Negroes wept when their freedom was thrust upon them. Grandfather's did. He gave each family a small house and a piece of ground for the raising of their food. Grandfather had moved his famliy and Negro women and one old "Uncle", to Chappell Hill, Washington County, Texas. And he remained on his league and labor of land near what is now Beaumont, Texas, to make turpentine for the Southern armies. But I am several years ahead of my story.

In 1859, Grandfather Calvin Haynes came to Texas on a prospecting

trip. On his way to Galveston he had to wait for his boat at New Orleans. While there he chanced upon the sign of a medium. Not believing in such but wishing to pass away the time, he asked her to visit his home in North Carolina and tell him of his family. She told him that the children were around a large round library table studying, or reading—all except one boy. He seemed to have finished his work and was walking around the table teasing the others. In Grandmother's room she saw Grandmother, presumably, and another lady possibly a neighbor. On the bed was a baby asleep.

Later when Grandfather returned home he found that all the details were true. When he asked if all of the children were studying, Grandmother said: "Yes; that is, all but Freyland. He finished his lessons early and was worrying the others till I stopped him."

To Galveston the Haynes family came in 1860. Again, there was a wait in New Orleans. They stopped for dinner at an elite hotel; and they were all about seated when the manager of the dining-room appeared and with apologies stated that they did not serve children. And so, since there were at least seven children with Grandfather and Grandmother, they were filing out of the room. But just at this time, the head cook poked his nose into the dining-room to see who was being ejected. And then suddenly rushing out toward the entrance, he cried out excitedly: "Lawdy massy, dar goes mah massa!" Needless to say, there were even greater apologies and rules were suspended with: "But we didn't know it was you, Mr. Haynes." They had a good dinner with all of the trimmings. Cooks were invaluable then, too, weren't they?

After a year spent in Galveston at the Tremont Hotel, the Hayneses moved to that league and labor near Beaumont, Texas. After a short time they moved on to Colorado County near the Columbus River; and later to Hempstead, Texas.

Still later they moved to Chappell Hill, where the sons and daughters had excellent educational advantages. This was in 1863 that they moved to Chappell Hill, Texas. There was Soule University for the boys and Female College for the girls.

It was at Soule University that Uncle Ellery died just two weeks before he was to be graduated and only one week before his sixteenth birthday. And it was in the preparatory department of the University there that hazing caused a lifelong injury to Uncle Freyland. He was "ridden" on a T-shaped cantraption such as the larger boys used in hazing the smaller ones. Uncle Freyland fell to the stone walk below, striking his head on the pavement. This caused a pressure on the brain that a modern surgeon could have cured. This concussion prevented his being certain of facts he learned afterward. He would say, "I *think* that is the way it was." But concerning facts in his geometry, algebra, or any incident he learned before his accident, he was certain.

The two daughters who went to Female College were Aunt "Pink", —so called by the old darkies, her name being Sarah—and Aunt Jennie, who was Virginia.

The oldest child, Uncle Bythel, was in the service, later dying of pneumonia; and was buried in the Confederate Cemetery, at Washington, D. C. He was a member of Hood's Fifth Texas Brigade. I recall one incident concerning him and his army life. Uncle Bythel was ransacking his old trunks in the garret at Grandmother's. She asked him what on earth he was hunting for. He replied: "For my dance slippers and my evening suit. There is a boy in our company that has no shoes and only one pair of trousers. He can wear these while he washes his own."

Uncle Evander, the second oldest son, went into the war at 16 as a messenger to carry letters.

I have digressed, but such will give the family time to reach Waco for dinner. They were on their trip, 1870 or 1871, from Chappell Hill to North Texas. They came by stage—stages, to be exact. Their slaves had been freed and so now there were only the colored nurse and her two daughters who chose to come along with the family. I do not recall the nurse's name. The daughters were Fan and Mag. Fan stayed on quite a while with Grandmother, then worked in Dallas, and married there. Mag remained with Aunt Pink until Aunt Pink's death, and then she went North as Margaret.

Another digression: time out to eat their dinner.

After the stages were several miles out of Waco, Grandmother discovered that the nurse did not have the baby, Annie. The nurse thought she was with her mother. When they returned to Waco, they found Mother in the kitchen happily visiting with the Negro cooks.

Upon reaching North Texas their first stop for the Haynes family was in Tarrant County. Soon they bought a home in La Reunion, Dallas County, known to many as "Frenchtown." Mother's home was the one which had the high-water mark of 1866 on its second-story walls. These walls were well built, being fourteen inches thick. The house was on high ground with many large pecan trees nearby. A little way down toward the River were fresh, bubbling springs. There had been a grist mill on the place; and though the mill had been moved, there was still standing the tall, slightly tapering, chimney 12 to 14 feet in diameter. Mother and Uncle Johnny had this for their playhouse till it was torn down to provide brick for a milkhouse.

Just at present I can recall only a few names of La Reunion. Mr. Santerre called to see us one Sunday afternoon here at our home, not so very long before Mother died. There was a violinist, Mr. Cotton, whose daughter was a teacher of music. And I have met Mr. Charles Capy, the father of the late Mrs. Sigari and of Elise, the wife of my Uncle John Haynes. And I have heard Mother speak of the Furneaux. A Furneau married a Jackson. The Jacksons were from England via Mississippi.

Mother was about six years old when she moved to La Reunion at Dallas. That was her home until her parents died in 1882. She then lived here at Denton, with her sister, Mrs. Charles Everett, her brothers Milton and John defraying her expenses. Perhaps this fact accounts for her partiality to those two brothers, for her very tender feeling toward them. "Sister Pink", as Mother called her, passed away in Denton, too. When Aunt Pink died in 1877, the neighbors and other friends said: "Mrs. Foy was just too good for this world. That's why the angels took her off to Heaven."

Grandmother taught Mother at home for her early education. Then

Mother went to the schools in Dallas. She was attending one whose president was Dr. C. H. Hobbs (physician), when it was moved to Whitesboro. She went with it to Whitesboro. Later she took post-graduate work at the session of the school at Denton (later the Denton Public School) first opened as a private school under Morgan H. Looney with his excellent staff of teachers. She had the equivalent of junior college training in the classics.

Mother had an excellent voice. She studied both voice and piano. One ambition, unrealized because of the war, of Grandfather's was that she go to Italy to study.

You will be interested to know something of Mother's personal appearance. She was 5 feet 6½ inches in height, and very comely in figure. Her eyes were blue and her hair light brown, a very heavy suit of it. And when she married she wore a No. 3 shoe!

Grandmother Haynes had hair of light golden brown, also a heavy suit, and eyes of blue. Her height was 5 feet 2½ inches. She was a very petite lady. Grandfather Haynes was six feet tall with large gray eyes and black hair.

My mother, like my father, enjoyed participating in amateur plays. At one time she was Christiana in Pilgrim's Progress, with Aubrey and Jimmie Terrill as her two sons.

And she enjoyed telling of Father's part in local theatricals, a burlesque on the song "Aint I Sweet." His suit was tri-color: red, yellow, and green. From Mother's description thereof, it was somewhat of a clown's costume. On his long slim feet were longer slim slippers. And in order to give distance between the stage and Mother, Father seated her at the very back of the auditorium—they were not married at that time. This was on the ludicrous side. On the artistic side, Mother and Father shared a keen feeling for accuracy and percision in the aesthetic and beautiful aspects of life. With instruction, Father would have depicted animal life most creditably. Mother's avocation was music. Her family were musical. Uncle John was an accomplished violinist. But another brother played his music with a "tang." Just like me!

There are several incidents relative to Dallas and Dallas County, that I think are worth preserving to history. I shall relate them in the order in which they impressed themselves upon my young mind.

To Grandfather's home at La Reunion came two college-bred men from up East, Mr. Graves and Mr. Burroughs, nephew and uncle. I *think* Mr. Burroughs was the other's Uncle Steven. And I am not certain of the spelling of the names, because this story has been *told* to us children many times.

These two gentlemen asked to stay to rest up, before going in quest of sheep and a sheep-ranch. They admitted to being tenderfeet in the ranch business; in fact, very tenderfeet in Texas. And they told the following story of their reception at the station in Dallas, Texas. The time: some time in the early seventies.

Mr. Graves, Mr. Burroughs, both of Boston, and a third college man came to Texas by rail. As they neared Texarkana they began to discuss their plans with the railway conductor. They asked his advice concerning several plans, and then the conductor volunteered some very valuable information to newcomers. The trio learned from him that they must watch their steps. Oh, these Texans! And especially, these Dallasites! They were a tough, pistol-shooting set of men. As the train pulled into Texarkana for a short stop, the conductor advised the Easterners to buy all of the weapons they could find; they would need them. And did they obey? Well, here is what they brought aboard the train as a precautionary measure: a brace of pistols each, a shotgun, and a bowie-knife each.

And while such purchases were being made, the conductor telegraphed the City Fathers of Dallas what was expected of them. And accordingly the Dallas City Fathers bedecked themselves in typical wild west style, horses and pistols included, and they met this train. As the three would-be-sheep-ranchers alighted to the platform—literal, no doubt—they were greeted with pistol shots and Comanche Indian war whoops such as Texans know how to do. North Texans ought to know the war whoops; they had enough raids, and Comanche raids at that.

Another incident that made a deep impression upon me was that concerning Old Pony, Grandmother's saddle horse.

Grandfather Haynes was a Methodist, many years superintendent of the Methodist Sunday School in North Carolina where he lived. And so his interest in the church made his home a stopping place for the old-time circuit riders.

One night a minister came on horseback for the evening meal. After supper Grandmother invited him to spend the night. He had to refuse her kind favor because his wife would sit up for him, waiting with her light in the window all night if need be. Since his horse was about spent (he had been driving hard to take shelter from a heavy rainstorm, such as we do have here in North Texas) Grandmother offered him her riding horse. He accepted. He was tired and so was his own horse.

All went well for a time. He was happy that he had only *his* tired body to think of. Then, swish! Past flew a horse at a swift gait. A race! Old Pony remembered her racing days back in her early horsehood. She brooked no competition. She began racing and raced that poor old preacher all the way to his home. And how he wished for his own poor old horse! He was indeed a tired old man.

Mother and Uncle Johnny liked this minister, but there was one they did not like; one that had repeatedly spent the night in their home, but who had not put forth the effort to learn their names. To him theirs were Sissy and Buddy; Buddy, this; Sissy, that. Uncle Johnny, four years Mother's senior, threatened to do something about this disagreeable situation. And Grandmother's protests were of no avail this time.

It seems that *every* time this preacher came he asked the *same* questions: "Buddy, did you feed my horse?" and, "Buddy, how much corn did you give him?" This time Uncle Johnny fed the horse, and fed him twice as much corn as he was supposed to have. And when asked: "Well, Buddy, did you feed my horse?" "Yes, sir." And, "Buddy, how much corn did you give him?" Uncle Johnny told him. It was enough to kill any respectable horse. Excitedly: "Buddy, don't you know that will kill my horse?" "Yes, sir." Whereupon the visitor

looked to his horse, and fed his own horse thereafter; and he also learned that Annie and Johnny had good names.

Upon another occasion this same visitor ventured to dictate to Grandmother how she should rear her children. He evidently didn't know Grandmother. Mother came through the sitting-room, dressed for a party. The minister asked: "Going to a party?" "Yes, sir." "Will there be any dancing at the party?" "Yes, sir, I think so." "Well, who's going to take you?" "My older brother and Johnny." And after Mother had left, the "querisome" guest turned to Grandmother and asked if she thought she should permit her children to go where there was dancing. In reply she emphatically said: "Brother So-and-so, I do not permit ANY ONE to dictate to me how I shall rear my children." End of troublesomeness.

A charming guest came to their home one day, in search of a quiet restful place in which to recuperate. He was known to the family as a Dr. Bemis. He would often sit with the family after the evening meal, just to hear Grandmother read. He said she was the most beautiful reader he had ever heard. His culture and refinement found their counterparts in that of the family, and so his stay was greatly enjoyed both by the family and himself.

In the meantime he had given Uncle Johnny some of his English magazines to read. In one of them Uncle Johnny found a picture of Lord Somebody in England that resembled Dr. Bemis. Of course, Dr. Bemis evaded the issue. But later when he had left for England on business, Grandmother and Grandfather revealed to Mother and Uncle Johnny that he was truly that English lord; that he had revealed his true identity upon his arrival; but that he chose to be known only as Dr. Bemis.

While in their home, Dr. Bemis discussed the probability of his being able to secure that lost Haynes estate in England, the one which descended to the old bachelor member of the Haynes family.—The reason the Haynes are here today! Dr. Bemis died soon after reaching his home.

The Right Reverend Alexander C. Garrett, Bishop of Dallas, told me this incident:

Bishop Garrett came to Dallas about 1875. He had a large area under his supervision, and so was ever in search of Episcopalians. He was in the environs of Dallas on just such a quest. He asked the mother of one household if there were any Episcopalians in her neighborhood. She quickly replied: "Yes, sir, there wuz two episcolopians down in our woods, but the neighbor boys killed 'em and eat 'em about two weeks ago."

And the above recalls another animal story.

Something was making away with Grandfather Haynes's corn at La Reunion. He tried in vain to catch the animal. As a last resort he set a bear trap. And the next morning, did he get his bear? He got his man! When he went out to the crib the next morning, there was a man with his hand caught in the trap. When Grandfather released him, he asked him why he stole. To this the man replied that he was too proud to beg the corn necessary to prevent his family from starving. Grandfather admonished him not ever to steal again, making it clear that at any time he needed corn, it was his for the asking.

And regarding his help to his fellow-man, Grandfather and Grandmother said they would rather help 99 undeserving people than to fail to help *one* deserving one. However, grandfather did say this, out of his wisdom of years: "My rearing has been to treat a man as a gentleman till he proves himself otherwise; but my experience says to treat a man as a crook till he proves himself a gentleman."

But he did not act on such experience. One night a young man, a stranger to Grandfather, asked for lodging. Grandmother gave him a good supper, a warm bed, and a good breakfast the next morning. She accepted his gracious thanks with this remark: "How do I know but that one of my boys may be out in just such a stormy night as last night?" And she learned later that Uncle Milton was out in just such a storm, and he, too, had to seek shelter among strangers.

But there was the lighter side to visits. At one time, the Dallas officers were directed to Grandfather's to look for a still. When they

met Grandfather they very apologetically prepared to leave. But Grandfather insisted that they had best look into his basement for it was a good place for a still. He explained that the original dining-room and kitchen with its Dutch oven were down there; that the family did not use it and that most probably the still they were looking for, was there. Much against their wills, he conducted the officers on a futile search about his premises. All of them laughed off the incident before leaving. No still. Not even in the coal room just off from the Dutch oven.

When Fan, the nurse's daughter, was about grown, she tired of the quiet life at La Reunion. And so she asked Grandmother's permission to try the city life, to hire out. Grandmother gave her permission, cautioning her kindly but firmly: "Yes, Fan, if you wish to go to Dallas to hire out like the other young Negroes, you may do so. But remember, if you become dissatisfied there, do not ask to come back into my home. I will not take you back."

Fan went to Dallas. It was not long before she asked to return to the Haynes' household, but her request was denied.

Fan's mother was a very faithful, respectful old darkey. But upon one occasion she became very rude. It was this way. Where? I shall have to guess: in North Carolina.

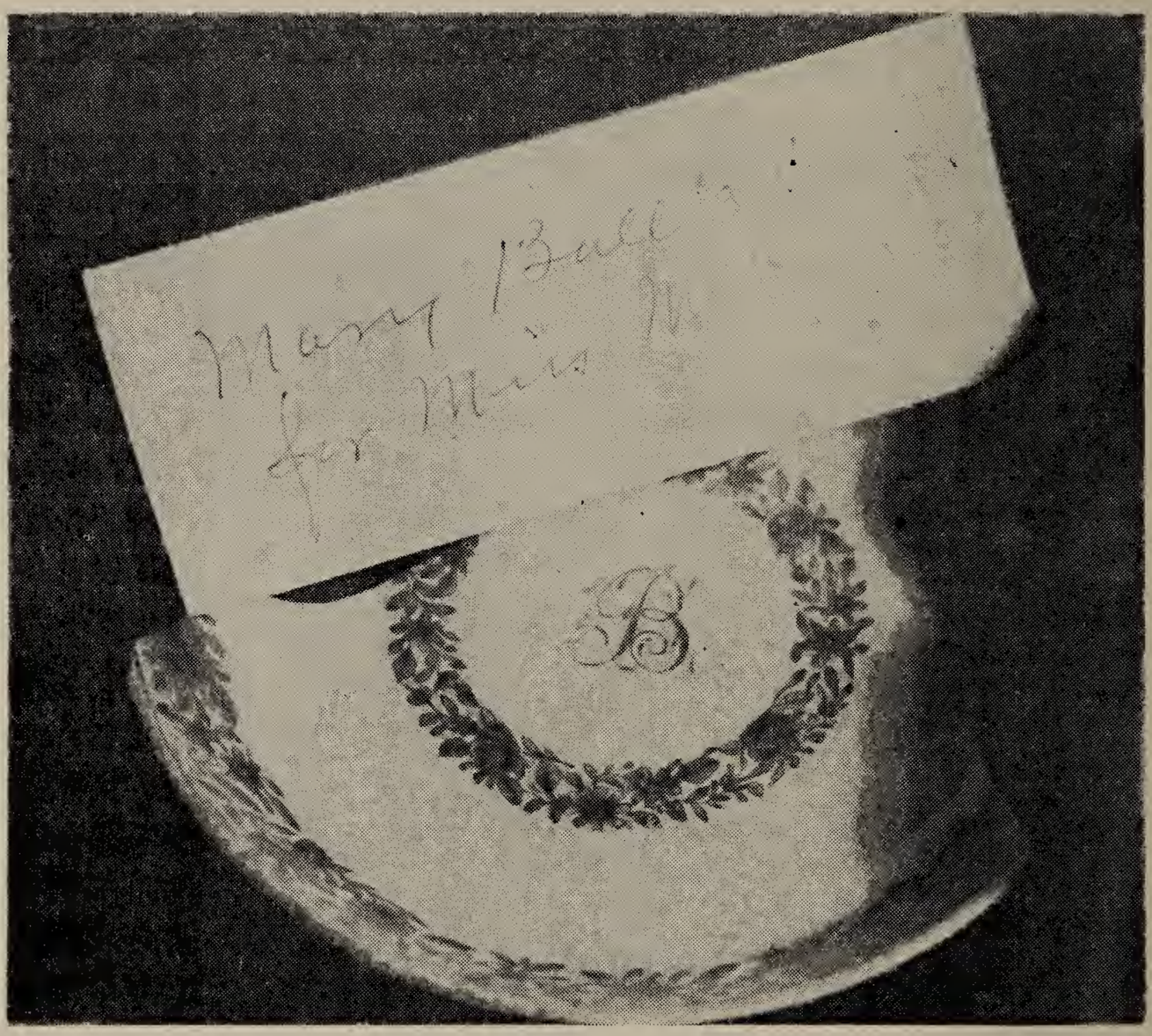
Grandfather Haynes suffered long with chills and fever; the kind that tells when it will arrive, leaving you helpless to prevent it. The old nurse told him that if he would give her permission, she would cure those chills he had had many months. He gave his consent. She asked if he really meant it. He then assured her that anything she could do to effect a cure, he most certainly would appreciate.

No more said. On the following morning Grandfather forgetting the old Negro's promise, went to bed for his chill.

Soon in the doorway of his room appeared the nurse inquiring if he called her. He replied that he had not. She turned to leave, neglecting to close the door. He called to her to close the door. She replied: "I'm not a-goin' to do it." To which he again replied in harsher tones

of command: "Close that door!" Then the nurse started to leave, impudently flinging back: "You make me."

Such impudence was unheard of. His dignity as her master was outraged. And so he cried out: "All right I will make you!" And he jumped up most undignifiedly in his half-dress and chased the old Negro. She led him on his merry chase outdoors and around the house



The Mary Ball china is a gift from Mrs. George S. Hewitt (dau. of Phillip Ludwell Lee Dickinson m. a Miss Clarke), Hewitt's Antique Shop of Glen, Allen, Va., near Richmond.

In May of 1952 Miss Nettie Egan of Denton, Texas, brought the gift to Edna Haynes McCormick.

Mary Ball married the brother of WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK'S great-great-great-grandmother, Mildred Washington, who married 3rd Col. Henry Willis (parents of Margaret Willis m. Edmund Terrill).

several times— till she was spent. She trusted he was, too. Just as he caught her, she turned and with a big hearty laugh she had been smothering all day, she sweetly asked: "Massa Haynes, where's those chills and fever?" He laughed. Then she continued: "I told you I could cure 'em." And the chills and fever were gone. Grandmother appeared at that moment, joining in the fun and giving an interested observer's account of the ludicrousness of the race. She had been prewarned what to expect. Anger and exercise or just exercise did the work?

There were many instances of deep loyalty and affection. When Grandfather left the old "Uncle" to take care of his family and the women slaves at Chappell Hill, admonishing: "Uncle _____, I am leaving my wife and children in your care. Don't let anything harm them," he quickly answered: "Massa, over my dead body!" And he meant every word.

We have Mother's large doll, Mamie Welborn, with the china head, arms, and legs. The doll is wrapped in a quilt given her by a friend, Mrs. Mamie Welborn of Dallas. Mrs. Welborn told Mother that, if she would name the doll for her, she would make it a quilt.

This doll was given Mother by her parents at their home near Dallas on her sixth Christmas . . . December of 1871.

At some later date we hope to costume the doll in the dress of her day, and place her in a shadow-box.

Kind reader, as I leave this portrait of my father with you, I shall bow myself out of the picture—that my ancestors may appear—with my personal tribute to the City which he so deeply loved and for which he worked so zealously and so uprightly. The City of Denton is our home. Father and Mother spent the whole of their wedded life here.

Father's continued good health was due, in part, to his enviable ability to lay aside his work for fifteen or twenty minutes to enjoy a casual chat with a friend whenever he called at the office. And these friends ARE Denton, the Denton who will be celebrating her Centennial in 1956. Greetings, DENTON of 1956!

We will sing *of* you and *with* you at

OUR JOHN B. DENTON MELODY-SQUARE.

GENEALOGICAL DATA

McCormick Family Motto: *SINE TIMORE* (Fearless)

Motto of the Most Noble Order of the Knights of the Garter: *Honi Soit Qui Mal Y Pense* (Shame on him who evil thinks)

Our Genealogical Data give us as descendants of:

I. MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARONS

1. William d'Albini
2. Hugh Bigod
3. Roger Bigod
4. Henry Bohun
5. Gilbert de Clare
6. Richard de Clare
7. John de Lacie
8. William de Lanvellei
9. William Malet
10. William de Mowbray
11. Sayre de Quincey
12. John FitzRobert
13. Robert de Roos
14. Geoffrey de Saye
15. Robert de Vere

II. KNIGHTS OF THE GARTER

1. KING EDWARD III, Founder
2. Thomas Beauchamp
3. Richard FitzAlan I
4. Richard FitzAlan II
5. John of Gaunt
6. Roger Mortimer I
7. Roger Mortimer II
8. John Neville
9. Ralph Neville
10. Henry Percy, Hotspur
11. Henry Percy
12. Thomas Mowbray
13. Lionel Plantagenet, Duke of Clarence
14. Hugh Stafford
15. Ralph Stafford
16. Lionel (Leo) Welles

Copy of Chart of McCormick Graves. Made by William Lee McCormick, Son of J. R. & L. P. McCormick and grandson of George & Virginia McCormick, Sr.

N W——|——E S	Mary Daughter of George & Virginia McCormick, Sr.	: Unmarked : lots : are : Vacant : this : the : 26th. : day of : Feb. : 1937.
	Sarah V. Daughter of George & Annie McCormick, Jr.	
Daughter of Doc Sweatman, Daughter about 12 years of age.	May Infant Daughter of George & Annie McCormick, Jr.	
	Annie Wife of George McCormick, Jr.	Infant Son, of J. R. & L. P. McCormick
	Virginia Wife of George McCormick, Sr. Dec. 4, 1815 Sept. 9, 1875	Infant Son, of J. R. & L. P. McCormick
		Marinda A. Daughter of J. H. & Sarah Roberts
Mansfield H. Son of J. R. & L. P. McCormick	George McCormick, Sr. Died 1869, Age 57 years, 9 mo. & 28 days	Unknown
	Robert Son of J. R. & L. P. McCormick	Unknown
	Warren E. Son of Isaac and Mary E. McCormick	Mary E. Wife of Isaac McCormick
Infant Daughter of Inge & Margaret McCormick	Mary J. Daughter of George & Annie McCormick, Jr.	Unknown

Oakwood Cemetery, Denton, Texas.

Graves of Virginia and George McCormick

State of West Virginia,)
) SS:
County of Berkeley,)

I, HAROLD O. KEEDY, Clerk of the County Clerk of the County and State aforesaid, do hereby certify that at a **regular** session of the County Court of Berkeley County, West Virginia, held at the court house thereof on the **19th** day of **November, 1776,** the following order was entered upon the minutes of said Court:

Jacob Linder, James McCormick and William Gelkey took the Oath prescribed by an ordinance of the Honorable Convention of the Common Wealth of Virginia and was sworn Constables.

Recorded in Order Book No. 2, page 492.

(Seal)

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the seal of said court this **21st** day of **July,** A. D., 1951.

(Signed) **Harold O. Keedy,**
Clerk County Court of Berkeley County,
West Va.

Editor's note: The above copy was available to me through the information sent me by Miss Marjorie Templeton of Huntington, West Virginia. Many thanks to her.

THE McCORMICK FAMILY

1. JAMES McCORMICK, of Ulster, North Ireland; in Siege of Londonderry, on the side of William and Mary of England. Married a Miss McFarren (or was it Mrs. Sarah Welsh? or were they the same woman?) Their son:
2. DR. JOHN McCORMICK, emigrated from Ireland between the years 1730 and 1740, and settled in Orange County, Virginia. He died in 1768. In his will made May 8, 1768 and recorded November 2, 1768, he mentions his wife ANNE, and the children:
   1) JAMES, born about 1730, died 1803. Married, in 1758, MERCY (LUPTON) Haynes, widow of Joshua Haynes.
   2) John
   3) Francis, born April 17, 1734; died 1794. Married 1st. Ann Province, had nine children; 2nd. a Miss (or Mrs.) Frost, had two children. By his first wife he was the grandfather of our Miss Emily C. McCormick, Berryville, Clarke County, Virginia.
   4) William
   5) George
   6) Andrew
   7) Mary (McCormick) Tate, wife of Magnus Tate. Born about 1740; died 1810. Married 1st, Ferrill Riley; 2nd, Magnus Tate.
   8) Jean (McCormick) Bryn (or Bryen), wife of James Bryn.

   Their eldest son:
3. JAMES McCORMICK, born about 1730, possibly in Ireland, and possibly on the High Seas, if our family tradition is true; died 1803. Served in the French and Indian War under General George Washington, for which service he received a land grant: 1200 acres of land on the Ohio River near Sandy. It appears that the land grant was not complete until 1811. After the death of James, Moses, the eldest son and executor of the estate, received the grant for the estate. Then in 1815, some of the children, may be all, moved to Wayne County, Virginia, to occupy the land. JAMES McCORMICK married, in 1758, MERCY (LUPTON) Haynes, widow of Joshua Haynes, and daughter of JOSEPH LUPTON, of Frederick County, Virginia.

   The will of JAMES McCORMICK who married Mrs. MERCY Haynes, mentions the following children:
   1) Moses
   2) JAMES, (1768-1841); married, February 26, 1792, JEMIMA VIOLET.
   3) Joshua, married Martha Robinson.
   4) Sarah, unmarried; died, 1821, in Wayne County.
   5) Rachel, married Samuel Lockhart. Had daughter Mercy Eliza Lockhart.
   6) John, married Elizabeth .....
   7) Mercy, married Thomas Griggs.

   (It is not shown that the last three moved to Wayne Co.)

   The second son:

4. JAMES McCORMICK, born 1768 and died 1841. He lived at first in Frederick County, Virginia, but later, about 1815, moved with other members of the family to Wayne County, Virginia, where he settled on the land which had been granted to his father. He married, February 26, 1792, JEMIMA VIOLET, by whom he had fifteen children. He lived in Wayne County about 20 years, during which time his first wife died. He married again, and with his second wife, returned to Frederick County, Virginia, where they died and were buried.

The children of JAMES McCORMICK and JEMIMA VIOLET were:

1) Eli
2) Levi, married Phoebe Larue. (Children listed later on)
3) James, married Harriet Wright, March 6, 1830.
4) William
5) David
6) Jemima, married James Poage, December 6, 1821.
7) Eliza, married Isaac Handley, February 1, 1839.
8) Ann, married William Poage, September 12, 1822.
9) Ezekiel
10) Isaac (Went to Indiana)
11) Charles (Went to Indiana)
12) John, of Hannibal, Missouri, is one of these sons.
13)
14) He was visited by his nephew, J. R. McCormick of Denton.
15) GEORGE, married VIRGINIA TERRILL

The youngest son:

5. GEORGE McCORMICK, born December 10, 1810, in Frederick County, Virginia; died October 18, 1869, in Denton County, Texas. He moved with his parents to Wayne County, Virginia, when he was five years old. He married VIRGINIA TERRILL, daughter of ROBERT and MARY (LACY) TERRILL, of Albermarle County, Virginia. VIRGINIA TERRILL was born in Greenup County, Kentucky, December 4, 1815. She died in Denton County, Texas, September 9, 1875. Both GEORGE and VIRGINIA McCORMICK are buried in the Old City Cemetery at Denton, Texas. Their children were:

1) Mary F.; unmarried.
2) Sarah, married James Roberts of Erath County, Texas.
3) JAMES ROBERT, born August 14, 1839; died September 10, 1906; enlisted in Confederate Army March 8, 1861, at Fort Worth, Texas, in Company E, Fifteenth Texas Cavalry; Served with this Regiment till fall of Arkansas Post; he then joined the 17th Consolidated Regiment under Col. Dick Taylor, Polignac's Brigade. Lost left leg below knee, at Battle of Mansfield, April 8, 1864.

   Married December 25, 1861, LUCINDA PENINA COOK, daughter of JOHN and ELVIRA (GARRISON) COOK. Lucinda Penina Cook was born December 9, 1842 in McCracken County, Kentucky; died November 7, 1912, at Denton, Texas; buried in I.O.O.F. Cemetery at Denton,

Texas. ELVIRA GARRISON was the daughter of EZEKIAL GARRISON and CELIA DE LOACHE GARRISON of McCracken County, Kentucky. The De Loaches were born in Tennessee, or in Georgia, and later moved to McCracken County, Kentucky.

4) William, married Nannie I. Hembrey, widow of ..... Musick; Died at Denton, Texas; buried in I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Denton, Texas.
5) Portia, married Isaac N. Boberts. Died and was burried in Erath County, Texas.
6) George, born November 30, 1844; died November 29, 1930; buried at Plainview, Denton County, Texas. Married 1st, Anna Reeves; 2nd, Elizabeth Hembrey; 3rd, Gertrude Shiflett.
7) Jemima, married Jesse Fry. Died and was buried in Clay County, Texas.
8) Anne E., married George Bull, his second wife; she was born June 30, 1848; died August 19, 1921, in Jones County, Texas; was buried at Hamlin, Jones County, Texas.
9) Isaac, married Caprie Dupree, not first wife; died in Artesia, New Mexico.
10) John, married Molly Davis. Born 1854; died April 17, 1919, at Glenrose, Texas, Buried in Erath County, Texas.
11) Virginia, married William Dickinson; died at about 20 years of age in Erath Co.; Buried in Erath County, Texas.

The third child:

6. JAMES ROBERT McCORMICK, born August 14, 1839; died September 10, 1906; married December 25, 1861, LUCINDA PENINA COOK. (See data above). Their children were:
   1) WILLIAM LEE, born November 26, 1863 in Denton County, Texas, seven miles west of Denton; died February 9, 1945, at 915 West Highland St., Denton, Texas; married at Fort Worth, Texas, February 26, 1885, ANNIE VICTORIA HAYNES, daughter of CALVIN and VIRGINIA ANN (WATSON) HAYNES. ANNIE VICTORIA HAYNES was born October 7, 1865, at Chappell Hill, Washington County, Texas; she died May 18, 1935 at 915 West Highland St., Denton, Texas. They are buried on high ground in the newest part of the I. O. O. F. Cemetery, Denton.
   2) James Oscar, born October 23, 1865; died February 22, 1898; married Leda Woodward. Their children: Areta; Nina, m. ——Wooten.
   3) Frederick, born July 28, 1868; died February 26, 1922; married 1st Lida Woodward; children dy.
   4) Virginia Ellen, born December 19, 1869; died November 7, 1936; buried in I. O. O. F. Cemetery, at Denton, Texas; married November 26, 1892, Jesse Albert Sanders, born October 12, 1867, at Orleans, Indiana, died May 26, 1936, son of Jesse Marshall Sanders. Buried in I. O. O. F. Cemetery, at Denton, Texas. Their children:
      1. Bernard McCormick (1893-1900) Buried at I. O. O. F. Cemetery, at Denton, Texas.

2. Jesse Albert II, born January 9, 1901, at Denton, Texas; married 1st, June 22, 1922, Corinne Templeton, daughter of Milton Bruce Templeton and Corinne (Little) Templeton; their son:
Jesse Albert III, born April 4, 1923, at Milwaukee, Wisconsin. Married 2nd, April 24, 1937, Janet Jenkins, daughter of Thomas H. Jenkins and Margaret (Graham) Jenkins. Address: Republic Bank Building, Dallas, Texas.

5) Robert, born March 24, 1871; died June 20, 1872.
6) Inge, born August 7, 1873; died February 21, 1933; married 1st, Margaret Cooke, two sons dy.; 2nd, Mrs. Ernie———: A son Edgar by 2nd marriage.
7) Edgar, born December 4, 1874; died April 30, 1929; married 1st, Effie Anderson.
8) Ross, born August 8, 1876; married 1st, Leta————; 2nd, Frances ————. A daughter Willie by 2nd marriage.
9) A son, born March 28, 1878; died July 28, 1878.
10) Mansfield H., born July 31, 1880; died September 13, 1880.
11) A son, born June 29, 1885; died July, 1885.

Their eldest child:

7. WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK, born November 26, 1863; died February 9, 1945; married at Fort Worth, February 26, 1885, ANNIE VICTORIA HAYNES, born October 7, 1865; died May 18, 1935. (See data above). Their children are:

1) Robert Earl McCormick, born December 29, 1885, at Denton, Texas. Married 1st, Esther May Magill; 2nd, Victoria Elizabeth Lilley,* September 1, 1925. No children by first marriage. By the second, the children are:
1. Doris, born August 21, 1927, at San Francisco, California.
2. Corinne, born March 23, 1929, at San Francisco, California.
He and his family reside in Sacramento, California..
2) Edna Haynes McCormick, born March 17, 1889, at Denton, Texas.
3) Willie Elise McCormick, born December 2, 1893, at Denton, Texas.
Edna Haynes, the author of this book, and Willie Elise, teacher of piano, reside at the home place at 915 West Highland Street, Denton, Texas..

Editor's note: These data are all I have on the Lilley family. Any additional data or sources will be appreciated.

I shall appreciate also any further data on the HAYNES-WATSON-CROSS-NICHOLS and the COOK-GARRISON-DeLOCHE lines.

---

*Victoria Elizabeth Lilley was born 1898 at New Haven, Conn. She was the daughter of ———— Lilley (b. in England; d. 1908; brother of Sir Walter Lilley of England) m. Corinne Frappé de Bonté (b. in Canada, Montreal or Quebec; d. 1908). Victoria was ten years old when her parents died.

PLACES OF BIRTH OF THE CHILDREN OF JAMES ROBERT McCORMICK AND LUCINDA PENINA (COOK) McCORMICK

(Ten sons and one daughter)

1. WILLIAM LEE, born on the 26th day of November, 1863, at the home of his grandfather George McCormick, on South Hickory Creek.
2. James Oscar, born on the 23rd day of October, 1865, on South Hickory Creek, died in Tarrant County, Texas, on the 22nd day of February, 1898; burried in I. O. O. F. Cemetery, at Denton, Texas.
3. Frederick, born on the 28th day of July, 1868, on South Hickory Creek; died at Dallas, Texas, on the 26th day of February, 1922; buried in I. O. O. F. Cemetery, at Denton, Texas.
4. Virginia Ellen, born on the 19th day of December, 1869, on South Hickory Creek; died at Dallas, Texas, married Jesse A. Sanders.
5. Robert, born March 24, 1871, in Denton, Texas, on subdivision No. 8 of the B. B. & C. R. R. Co. survey, Script No. 111, conveyed to J. R. McCormick by John H. Henry, consisting of 38½ acres of land, as shown by deed dated October 1st, 1869, recorded in Vol. D, page 248, deed records of Denton County, Texas. Died on the 20th day of June, 1872, and was buried in the Old City Cemetery, at Denton, Texas.
6. Inge, born on same subdivision No. 8, on the 7th day of August, 1873; died in Charleston, West Virginia, February 21, 1933. He has a son, Edgar, born about 1931.
7. Edgar, born on said Subdivision No. 8, on the 4th day of December, 1874; died at Dallas, Texas, on the 30th day of April, 1929; buried at I. O. O. F. Cemetery, Denton, Texas.
8. Ross, born on said Subdivision No. 8, on the 8th day of August, 1876.
9. Son, born on said Subdivision No. 8, on the 28th day of March, 1878; died July 28th, 1878; buried in Old City Cemetery, at Denton, Texas.
10. Mansfield H., born on the 31st day of July, 1880, on what is now the City Hall Block, fronting on North Elm Street, in the City of Denton, Texas; died September 13th, 1880; buried in the Old City Cemetery, at Denton, Texas.
11. Son, born on the 29th day of June, 1885, on what is now known as John B. Denton Street, in the City of Denton, Texas; died in July, 1885, at age of five weeks; buried in the Old City Cemetery, at Denton, Texas.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK AND ANNIE VICTORIA (HAYNES) McCORMICK

1. Robert Earl, son, born on 29th day of December, 1885, at the home of his grandfather, James Robert McCormick, on John B. Denton Street. (Just north of Junior High School Campus).

2. Edna Haynes, daughter, born March 17th, 1889, on West Oak Street, now 725 West Oak, at home bought from Dr. C. Lipscomb, Sr.
3. Willie Elise, daughter, born December 2nd, 1893, on West Oak Street, now 1225 West Oak, at home on lot bought from G. H. Blewett.

HAYNES LINEAGE

(In part, Family Tradition; in part, W. W. Sellers, *History of Marion County, S. C.*, 1902.)

Four brothers in England:

1. ——— Haynes, eldest, bachelor; inherited the estate.
2. ——— Haynes, went to Mississippi.
3. ——— Haynes, went to Tennessee; ancestor of:
   1) Landon C. Haynes
   2) George Haynes, Salida, Colorado
   3) Emma Haynes, mother of Bob and Alf Taylor, of Tennessee.
4. ——— Haynes, went to North Carolina; ancestor of:

1. BYTHEL HAYNES, born c 1795 or 1800 in Rutherford County, North Carolina; married PENSY NICHOLS, b. in Columbus County, North Carolina. Lived at Wilmington, S. C.; Charleston, S. C.; and Whiteville, N. C. PENSY NICHOLS was the daughter of AVERITT NICHOLS of Columbus County, N. C., and POLLY (MARY) LEWIS, daughter of WILLIAM LEWIS, whose family came from Ireland to Virginia; m. Miss MOURNING VAN PELT, who came with her father from Holland to Horry County. PENSY NICHOLS' brother, Averitt Nichols, m. a Miss Burney, whose daughter Lucy Nichols m. Dave B. Lawson, Courtney, Texas. Their daughter lived at El Paso, Texas.

   Children of BYTHEL HAYNES and PENSY NICHOLS:

   1) CALVIN HAYNES, born September 29, 1819, in Columbus County, North Carolina; married September 14, 1842, VIRGINIA ANN WATSON, born April 24, 1824; daughter of JOHN (?) "BOOKY" WATSON and SARAH CROSS WATSON.
   2) Mel (Melton) born in Florida.
   3) Warren, born in North Carolina.
   4) Ken H. (Kenneth) born in North Carolina; married a Miss Byrne; their youngest son, Jesse C. Haynes born in Georgia in 1871, and died in Waco, Texas, c. 1915.
   5) Elvy, born in North Carolina; married Isaac Powell.
   6) Pensy, born in North Carolina; married Downey Campbell.
   7) Polly, born in North Carolina; married Kelly Baldwin.
   8) Martha, born in North Carolina; married William Smith.
   9) Bun (Bunbury), born in Florida; in 1894 Post Master at Hampton, Florida.

10) Joe, youngest, born in North Carolina c 1839; died at about twenty-three years of age, after receiving his degree in Law in Carolina; he stopped in Georgia and Alabama on his way to visit his brother and guardian, CALVIN HAYNES, in Texas.

BYTHEL AND PENSY NICHOLS HAYNES died prior to September 14, 1842; for CALVIN and VIRGINIA ANN WATSON HAYNES had the rearing of the eight minor brothers and sisters. Joe was about three years old. BYTHEL was forty or firty-five years of age at his death; and so he was born c 1795 or 1800; and died c 1841.

Their eldest son:

II. CALVIN HAYNES, born September 29, 1819, in Columbus County, North Carolina; died January 8, 1882, at Denton, Texas; buried in I. O. O. F. Cemetery at Denton, Texas. (Cemetery Records); married September 14, 1842, VIRGINIA ANN WATSON born April 24, 1824, in Marion County, South Carolina, died January 7, 1882, in Denton, Texas; buried in I. O. O. F. Cemetery at Denton, Texas.

Their youngest child:

III. ANNIE VICTORIA HAYNES, born October 7, 1865, at Chapel Hill, Washington, County, Texas; died at 915 West Highland Street, Denton, Texas. May 18, 1935; married February 26, 1885, at Fort Dorth, Texas, WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK, who was born November 26, 1863 nr. Denton, Denton County, Texas; died at 915 West Highland Street, Denton, Texas, February 9, 1945; buried at I. O. O. F. Cemetery, Denton, Texas. ANNIE VICTORIA HAYNES McCORMICK was buried at I. O. O. F. Cemetery, at Denton, Texas. Their children:

IV. 1. Robert Earl McCormick, born December 29, 1885, at Denton, Texas; married 1st, August 29, 1911, Esther May Magill (no issue); married 2nd, September 1, 1925 in California, Victoria Elizabeth Lilley, born 1898 at ——— Address: Sacramento, California. Their children:

1) Doris, born August 21, 1927, at San Francisco, California.

2) Corinne, born March 23, 1929, at San Francisco, Colifornia.

2. Edna Haynes McCormick, born March 17, 1889, at Denton, Texas. Address: 915 West Highland Street, Denton, Texas.

3. Willie Elise McCormick, born December 2, 1893, at Denton, Texas. Address: 915 West Highland Street, Denton, Texas.

(From notes compiled many years ago by my brother, Robert Earl McCormick—Editor)

CALVIN HAYNES m. VIRGINIA ANN WATSON. Their children:

1. Bythel, b. 1843.
2. Evander Cross, b. 1845. M. 1st, Julia——; m. 2nd, Cornelia McKinney.
3. Sarah Florida, b. 1847; m. James Foy.

1) Walter, b. 1868; m. Fannie
   a) Byron
   b) Dau. dy.
   c) Vivian
2) Twin boy, b. 1868.
3) Edward, b. 1870; m. Hattie
   a) Edward
   b) Lucy
   c) Ida Rives
   d) James
   e) Howell
4) Erie Byrd m. 1st ——— Loftis
   a) Foy. dy.
   b) Edward or Edwin
   c) Dau.
   m. 2nd ——— Stovall
   a) Dau. (Byrdie Pearl?)
5) Herbert, b. 1874
6) Twin boy, b. 1874.

4. Calvin Ellery, b. 1849

5. Freyland Alexander, b. 1851

6. Virginia Fletcher, b. 1853; m. 1st Charles Everett
   1) Ellery Haynes, b. 1870 (7 mo. baby)
   2) Hugh, b. Nov. (?) 27, 1876; m. Kate Clardy
      a) Hugh
      b) Katherine
      c) Virginia
      d) James (?)
   3) William, dy.
   4) Charles Herbert, b. Sept. 16, 1880; m. Dollie
      a) A boy
      (Married Helen)
   5) Ida Mansfield, b. June 14, 1886; m. John Spasoff
      a) Beatrice
      b) Helen
   6) Ruby (b. 1889 or 1890).
   m. 2nd, Oliver Phelps.

7. Milton Randolph, b. 1855; m. 1st, Olive Cook
   1) Bythel, dy.
   2) Ethel Clyde, b. Jan. 23, 1886; m. 1st, Walter Pearce
      a) John Walker
      (m. 2nd, Bryan Power)
   3) Milton R., b. March 14, 1889; m. Louise
   4) Lloyd; died at c 15 years of age.
   5) Eldred; (m. Ruth Cooke; two daughters)
   6) Edwin (twin of Eldred); dy.

m. 2nd (as Gibson) Maggie————
1) Irene
2) Wallace
3) Dau.; dy.

8. Eudora, b. 1857; dy.

9. Son, b. 1859;dy.

10. John Lucius, b. 1862; m. 1st, Elise Capy (No issue); m. 2nd, Harriet Collins.
1) Robert, b. April 8, 1900.

11. ANNIE VICTORIA, b. Oct. 7, 1865 m. Feb. 26, 1885 WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK, b. Nov. 26, 1863.
1) Robert Earl McCormick, b. Dec. 29, 1885; m. 1st 1911 Esther May Magill. Sep. Aug. 30, 1914. Div. Jan. 28, 1916. (No issue) m. 2nd Victoria Elizabeth Lilley. Their daughters:
a) Doris b. Aug. 21, 1927
b) Corinne b. March 23, 1929
2) Edna Haynes McCormick, b. March 17, 1889
3) Willie Elise McCormick, b. Dec. 2, 1893

. . . . .

SARAH CROSS b. Somerville, Va., Randolph Co., West Va. (1780-1866); m. c 1816.

BYTHEL HAYNES, b. Rutherford Co., N. C.; d. at 40 or 45 years of age; m. PENSY NICHOLS, b. Columbus Co., N. C. Their son:

CALVIN HAYNES (Sept. 29, 1819-Jan. 8, 1882); b. Columbus Co., N. C.; 21 years old when parents died. M. VIRGINIA ANN WATSON (April 24, 1824-Jan. 7, 1882), b. Marion Co., S. C.; To N. C. in 1829. They were m. Sept. 14, 1842; lived at Wilmington, S. C., Charlotte, S. C., and Whiteville, N. C. To Galveston in 1860. Their children:
1) Bythel Watson, b. 1843. Hood's 5th Texas Brigade; d. of pneumonia and buried in Confederate burying ground, Washington, D. C.
2) Evander Cross, (Jan. 23, 1845-Nov. 1, 1911); m. 1st 1880 or 1881 Julia ....., who d. in 3 months; m. 2nd c 1884 Cornelia McKinney. Sep. c 1909. (No issue)
3) Sarah Florida (Pink) (1847-1877); m. 1867 James M. Foy.
4) Calvin Ellery (May 24, 1849-May 17, 1865); d. 3 weeks before he was to be grad. from Soule Univ. at Chappel Hill, Texas.
5) Freyland Alexander (April 28, 1851-Nov., 1882); d. at La Reunion, Dallas, Texas.
6) Virginia Fletcher (Jan. 31, 1853-Oct. 13, 1932); m. 1st March 4, 1870 Charles Everett; m. 2nd, Summer, 1891 Oliver Phelps.
7) Milton Randolph (Tobe), (Dec. 21, 1855-Feb. 5, 1913); m. 1st Olive Cook, who d. 1898; m. 2nd Maggie ....., fall of 1899. Left home, fall, 1892.
8) Eudora (1857-1859 or 60).
9) Son (1859-1859) Lived 1 hour.

ALL of the above nine children b. in N. C.

10) John Lucius (Feb. 16, 1862-June, 1900); b. near Beaumont, Texas; m. 1st Oct. 2, 1888 Elise Capy (c 1859-Nov., 1896); m. 2nd Harriet Collins.

11) ANNIE VICTORIA, b. Oct. 7, 1865 at Chappell Hill, Texas; reared at La Reunion, Dallas, Texas; m. Feb. 26, 1885 WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK of Denton, Texas.

. . . .

Ken H. Haynes (Calvin's brother) to Atlanta 1 or 2 years; m. .....Byrne; their youngest child Jesse C. Haynes (1871-1915?) of Georgia; had 3 sons; lived in Waco, Texas, as representative of Amicable Life. He had the Haynes' characteristic of a crooked left little finger.

. . . .

(Editor's Note: The following data on the *Melton Haynes family* were compiled and sent me by Marian Haynes King (Mrs. John Wesley) of Zellwood, Florida; with some additional data by Margaret Haynes Hinrichs (Mrs. Robert Paul) of Arlington, Va. . . Note that the Melton Haynes family give Bythel Haynes m. *Zylpha* Nichols. Our Calvin Haynes family give Bythel Haynes m. *Pensy* Nichols. Is her name *Pennsylvania*? Her Dutch grandmother (Van Pelt) who had a daughter Zilpha, would have pronounced the name Penn-*zylphania*. Data sent me by Mrs. B. F. Crabbe, led to my contacting the Melton Haynes family.)

MELTON HAYNES FAMILY

1. BYTHEL HAYNES m. ZYLPHA NICHOLS. Their children: (order uncertain)
2. CALVIN HAYNES, to Dallas, Texas, (Editor's grandfather)
2. Melton Haynes, came to Florida in 1845; was drowned Jan. 10, 1883 in Mt. Dora Canal; Captain in War Between the States; had orange groves in Florida; Married Nov. 19, 1849 Sarah Isabella Vaught (Feb. 20, 1828-Oct. 28, 1913) at Palatka, Fla. Melton born March 21, 1827(?). Sarah Isabella was the dau. of Col. Joseph Vaught of Little River, S. C.

Their children:

3) Volney Vaught Haynes (Sept. 10, 1850-March 23, 1896); m. Nov. 16, 1876 at Orange Bend, Fla., Carrie Louise Lovell b. March 21, 1860 at Utica, Ill., d. April 13, 1948 at Leesburg, Fla., dau. of George P. Lovell of New York State m. Mary A. (Marian) Cook of nr. Strasbourg, Germany. Name spelled **Koch**. Her father, Phillip Koch, came over to Am. with LaFayette's army during the Rev. War, to Milwaukee, Wis., c. 1841.

Their children: Marian, b. Aug. 29, 1877; m. Nov. 25, 1919 John Wesley King (d. June 25, 1936). Mabel, b. Oct. 29, 1880.

3) Isabella May Haynes (June 25, 1852-Oct. 25, 1943); m. Sept. 10, 1874 Robert H. B. Keeling. Their children: Abner Melton, Laura Isabella, Haynes Carlton, Edwin Claude (Edward Clyde), Roberta May.
3) Melton Melnotte Haynes (Aug. 6, 1855-Nov. 11, 1888); m. Nov. 4, 1888 Addie Hilliard, d. April 6, 1947.
3) Albert Haynes, d. at birth, 1857.
3) Claude Clingman Haynes (Aug. 12, 1860-Aug. 3, 1919); m. June 4, 1890 Mamie Catherine Peter, d. June 15, 1942. Their children: Melton Volney, Rosaline Amelia, Dorothy Mae; and Margaret Ethel b. May 3, 1909, m. June 13, 1938 at Long Beach, Calif., Capt. Robert Paul Hinrichs, who was buried Oct., 1944 at Arlington Nat'l. Cem.
3) Sarah Zylpha Haynes (Dec. 26, 1862-May 6, 1947).
3) Minnie Eulalia Haynes (Aug. 8, 1868-Oct. 16, 1918); m. June 5, 1888 Chauncey Smith, d. Dec., 1924. Their children: Chauncey Mel, Isabella, Edgar Forest.

2. Bunbury Haynes, to Florida; m. June 22, 1853 Harriet C. Vaught, youngest sister of Sarah Isabella Vaught. Bunbury d. May 5, 1901. Harriet C. d. 1923. Their children: Joseph Orrel, Ovid, William B. Orrel was a dentist in Starke; Ovid, a farmer in Hampton; William a railroad man nr. Waldo.
2. Warren Haynes.
2. Kenneth Haynes. Sons lived in Zellwood in 1910 or 1911. In turpentine business; left Florida (?) c 1912. His sons: Peden, Jesse, Gadsden, Ogden (Dinks).
2. Joseph Haynes.
2. Elvy Haynes, m. ..... Baldwin.
2. Pensy Haynes, m. ..... Campbell. Son: Melton Campbell.
2. Polly Haynes.
2. Martha Haynes.
2. Alice Haynes (new to me—Ed.)

. . . .

References for the following LEWIS-VAN PELT-NICHOLS-HAYNES data: W. W. Sellers, **History of Marion County, S. C.**, 1902; pp. 480-481, 190; DAR numbers 91378 and 124624; Cemetery Records of I.O.O.F. Cem., Denton, Texas; Letter from Dave B. Lawson of Courtney, Texas; and Family Tradition.

1. WILLIAM LEWIS, b. 1740 in S. C.; d. Mullins Co. (?), S. C.; private in Lt. Col. Marion's reg., S. C. brigade; family came from Ireland; m. Miss Mourning Van Pelt, came from Holland with her father. He returned to Holland to bring rest of family; no word of where he settled after he left Horry Co. for Holland. Seven sons and three daughters:
1) William
2) James
3) Isaac, b. 1770; m. Mary Norton
4) Hardy
5) Joel; m. Ruth Norton
6) Jonathon, whose dau. Pensy Carmichael-Norton

7) Patrick
8) POLLY; m. AVERITT NICHOLS of Columbus, N. C.
9) Zilpha; m. William Gerald of Horry
(Order of birth not learned)

2. POLLY LEWIS m. AVERITT NICHOLS of Columbus, N. C.

3. PENSY (PENNSYLVANIA?) NICHOLS m. BYTHEL HAYNES
Pensy's bro. Averitt Nichols II m. Burney, whose dau. Lucy m. Dave B. Lawson and lived at Courtney, Texas. Pensy and Bythel Haynes had 10 children (see Haynes genealogy); their eldest, who became guardian of the 8 minor children:

4. CALVIN HAYNES (Sept. 29, 1819-Jan. 8, 1882); m. Sept. 14, 1842 VIRGINIA ANN WATSON (April 24, 1824-Jan. 7, 1882); their youngest child:

5. ANNIE VICTORIA HAYNES (Oct. 7, 1865-May 18, 1935); b. at Chappell Hill, Texas d. at Denton, Texas; m. at Fort Worth, Texas, at the home of Mrs. Daisey's who later m. a Mr. Ligon. We have the framed marriage certificate that the judge at Fort Worth had framed as a gift to Father and Mother; m. Feb. 26, 1885 WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK (Nov. 26, 1863-Feb. 9, 1945). He was b. nr. Denton in Denton County, Texas, and died in Denton, Texas. Their three children: (Birth certificates):

6. Robert Earl McCormick, b. at Denton, Texas, Dec. 29, 1885; res., Sacramento

6. Edna Haynes McCormick, b. at Denton, Texas, March 17, 1889; res., 915 West Highland Street, Denton, Texas

6. Willie Elise McCormick, b. at Denton, Texas, Dec. 2, 1893; res., 915 West Highland Street, Denton, Texas

. . . .

U. S. Census, 1790:

Heads of Families, S. C. Georgetown District, Prince George Parish 96 District; Albemarle Co.:

Scanbook Watson	1-1-3-0-2
Bythel Haynes	1-2-1-0-3

. . . .

W. W. Sellers in his **History of Marion Co., S. C.**, gives a Seacebook Watson, to whom he later refers as Scarcebook Watson; giving the names of the sons he knew in 1830 as Michael, Thomas, John R.; with John R. living on the home place "on road from Nichols to Lumberton, N. C." A letter from my Uncle Evander Cross Haynes, who left N. C. when he was 15 years old, gives "Booky" Watson, his grandfather, as living in Marion District, S. C. "on the stage-road leading from the city of Washington to Charleston, S. C." Uncle Evander gave the names of "Booky's" sons as Mike, Tom, Booky, Jr., and John R., who has the family BIBLE.

WATSON-CROSS-HAYNES-LENNON Lineage

JOHN (?) "BOOKY" WATSON (Scarisbrook, Scaisbrook, Scarsburgh, or Seasbrook?); of Scotch ancestry. According to W. W. Sellers' **History of Marion County, S. C.**, 1902, pp. 206 and 168: "Came from Virginia c 1801; settled on road from Nichols to Lumberton, N. C.; Hillsboro Township, Britton's Neck." m. 1st .... Their children (order of last three not certain):

1) Daughter)
2) Polly (Mary?))

One of these m. Jessee Ford (his 2nd wife), son of "Old" Zarv (Preserved) Ford. Children: Watson, Jessee, Thomas, David, Charles; Elizabeth (Mrs. Wm. H. Hays); Mary (Mrs. John I. Gaddy); Caroline (Mrs. Dr. George E. Shooter); and Virginia Ford (no information)

3) Tom. Thomas m. Smithy Ham of N. C.
4) Booky, Jr.
5) Mike. Michael m. Kitsey Ham of N. C. (sister of Smithy) Booky m. 2nd c 1816 SARAH CROSS (c 1780-1866); b. Somerville Co. (Randolph Co., W. Va.,) who m. 2nd, after 1829, "More" Lennon (his second wife). More Lennon m. 1st Miss ..... Haynes, sister of BYTHEL HAYNES m. PENSY NICHOLS.

Children of Booky Watson m. Sarah Cross:

1) Son, dy.
2) Son, dy.
3) John R. (lived on father's place; had old family Bible) m. Sallie Ford, dau, of Wm. Ford, 2nd son of "Old Zarv." She had one blue and one brown eye. John R. and Sallie had six or seven children, the two oldest being:
   a) John
   b) Mattie (Martha)
4) VIRGINIA ANN (1824-1882) m. 1842 CALVIN HAYNES (1819-1882), son of BYTHEL HAYNES m. PENSY NICHOLS. CALVIN b. in Columbus Co., N. C. VIRGINIA ANN was b. in Marion Co., S. C.; went c 1829 to N. C. Their youngest child: ANNIE VICTORIA HAYNES m. WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK.

. . . .

More Lennon (Is his name Adkins McLemore?) m. 1st ..... Haynes (sister of BYTHEL) Their children:

1) Daughter
2) Polly
3) Haynes (Baptist preacher)
4) Martha (b. c 1824). Martha and VIRGINIA ANN WATSON, stepsisters, were about the same age and reared alike by SARAH CROSS WATSON-LENNON.

More Lennon m. 2nd. c 1829 or later, SARAH CROSS WATSON, widow of BOOKY WATSON (No issue)

Information gained from Aunt Abelia Elenor (Cook) Kiser at Pecos, Texas, about 1917 or 1919.

—Robert Earl McCormick

1. EZEKIEL GARRISON (part Scotch-Irish) lived nr. Nashville, Tenn.; m. CELIA DELOCHE (Irish; looked full blood).

2. ELVIRA GARRISON, b. Tenn. March 8, 1819; moved to Kentucky; m. 1st JOHN COOK (his 2nd wife), from Georgia to Kentucky; d. of cholera as he was lifted from the boat at Paducah on return from Louisiana. (His dau. LUCINDA PENINAH was twelve years old when he died.) Their ch.:

3. 1) Abelia Elenor Cook, b. Dec. 27, 1840; m. Enoch Kiser; 7 children.
   2) LUCINDA PENINA, b. Dec. 9, 1842; m. JAMES ROBERT McCORMICK (See McCormick Genealogy). 11 children.
   3) Maria (Sis), born c. 1844. Married Isaac Fry. One son and three daughters. Two dau. dy.
   4) Nannie, b. in winter c 1846; m. James Parkhill. Children: Jimmie and 3 other boys; lived in Collin Co.; d. leaving young child. All married.
   5) John, b. 1848; m. Rebecca Watson, dau. of Baptist preacher; lived formerly in Collin Co.; child dy. (See copy of newspaper clipping on John Cook.)

2. ELVIRA (GARRISON) COOK m. 2nd c 1854 Mattison Galbreath. Their ch.:

3. 1) Marion (Bud) Galbreath (name ch. to Lee), b. c 1855; m. Florence ..... ; their ch.: Vinta, b. 1881; Edgar, b. 1885-6-7. Lived in Okla.
   2) Mattison Galbreath (2 yrs. younger), b. c 1857; m. Fannie Wolfe; their ch.: Walker, Roy, Virgie, Edna, and a boy (Jesse?)

. . . .

2. JOHN COOK, m. 1st .... ; their children: Louis; Jim; Franklin; Mary, m. Tom Russell; Eliza, m. ..... Green; Cereta, m. ..... Green; JOHN COOK lived in Graves Co., 25 or 30 miles from Paducah.
JOHN COOK'S brother, ... , had children: Loreta, Jasper, and Ceborn.

. . . .

The Enoch Kisers lived (1) Hunt Co., Texas; (2) Wichita Co., 5 miles north of Dundee across Wichita River; (3) Greer Co., 25 miles S. W. of Mangum, 10 miles north of Kelly; (4) Saragosa. Moved because of poison. Four died. They ran Mexican squatters off the land they filed on. Either the cows ate poisoned weeds or the squatters may have used poison. (5) Pecos.

. . . .

3. Abelia Elenor Cook, b. Dec. 27, 1840; m. Enoch Kiser; their children:

4. 1) Mary, m. George Havens. Lived in Harold. Their children: Albert, R. R. man at Waco, m. Bessie, had dau. Beatrice; Oscar; Veda, m. John Rush, cowman at Dalhart (?), had ch. Arlie; Lillas; Louise; Elinor; Vernon; boy dy. Mother died. (Editor—My notes are not clear. Elinor may have m. Vernon. Whose mother died?)

2) Lucinda Penina, m. James Moore, Hunt Co.; their children: Lilly, m. John Bunda (?); Lula; Ethel; Gertrude; Preston, a teacher; and Jewell.
3) Gaston, m. Cora Moore (d.), Wichita. Gaston m. 2nd Maud Farley from El Dorado; their children: Edna and Edward, twins; Preston; Erlien. Lived in Greer Co., 25 miles S. W. of Mangum.
4) Albert, m. Nannie Franklin; their children: Bernard; Chester; William, died; Albert, born posthumously after his father died at Sarogosa, whose widow went to El Dorado.
5) Edgar Burtham, b. August 15, 1874; m. Janie Elen Ingle, b. Sept. 21, 1883, d. Jan. 4, 1907; their children: Rela Ruth, b. April 19, 1902; Janie May and Jessie Fay (d. at 9 mo.), b. Feb. 1, 1904; Stella Edgar, b. Dec. 9, 1906. The grandmother cared for children after their mother's death.
   Edgar Burtham was sheriff and contractor at Pecos, Texas. Family tradition says: He was THE "crack shot West of the Pecos."
6) Ella, m. Charlie Carroll of Okla.; their children: Marshall or Masshal, age 18; Jewel; Reta Fern.
7) Charlie, died at Pecos.

. . . .

Editor's note: The following data are from a newspaper clipping sent my father in a letter dated Dec. 22, 1936, by Mrs. E. E. Casady.

John Cook, b. Nov. 27, 1848; d. Dec. 8, 1936. Came to Oklahoma in 1900 and for last 8 years he made his home in Cleveland.
His surviving children are:
1) Mrs. C. L. Gatty, Holdenville, Okla.
2) Mrs. J. T. Berry, Cleveland, Okla.
3) O. W. Cook, Strong City, Okla.
4) Mrs. E. E. Casady (Lettie); Strong City, Okla.
5) H. K. Cook, Geary.
6) Mrs. J. M. Hawkins, Durham.
7) Mrs. V. A. Watson, Edmond.

. . . .

(Editor's note: The following data were given me by Emma Fry Oliver (Mrs. W. W.) of Antelope, Texas.)

Jemima McCormick, b. July 18, 1846; d. Sept. 13, 1920; m. July 29, 1869 at Denton, Texas, Jesse Fry b. Dec. 28, 1839, d. Oct. 10, 1924. Their children:
1) Rebecca, m. J. D. Baskett; their children: Jessie, Charles, Lillah, John, Mabel, Dee, Nellie, Otie.
2) George, m. Edna Calvert; their children: Jep, Virgie, Annie, Ruth, Elmer, Jim, Lewis, Fred, Pauline.
3) Mollie, m. George Hamilton; their children: Percy, Joe, Earl, Leona, Rentie, James, Gene, Charlie, Corine.
4) Robert, m. Maudie Dixon. (No issue)

5) Jesse, m. Mabel Wood; their child: Evelyn.
6) Will, m. Loretta Baird; their children: Alfred, Mary Sue, Joe, Emory, Margaret.
7) Dee, m. Bert Spears; their children: Corene, Lois, Betty, Jack, Mack, Peggy.
8) John, m. Beulah Oliver; their children: John, Mildred, Temple, Wallace, Wilson, Ray, Bill.
9) Portia, m. 1st Shelly Clark; their children: Terrell, Elzina, Nina, Howard. Portia m. 2nd Ernest Maxwell; their son: Jesse.
10) Emma, m. Wallace Oliver. (No issue)
11) Elzina, m. Bryan Smith; their children: Lafayette, Whyburn, Warren, James, Ethelene, Jesse, Mary Virginia.

TWINING-LUPTON-McCORMICK LINEAGE

1. WILLIAM TWINING (d. 1659); at Yarmouth as early as 1641; m. ANNE DOANE (d. 26 Feb. 1680); listed among those able to bear arms in New Plymouth, Yarmouth, 1643. Ref: 6W(2)39; Virkus I, 597; N. E. 4, 258.

2. WILLIAM TWINING of Eastham, Mass. (1625-Nov. 4, 1703) m. at Eastham Miss ELIZABETH DEANE (1708), dau. of STEPHEN DEANE, who m. after 1627 ELIZABETH RING (d. c 1687) dau. of Mrs. MARY RING, widow. Wid. Elizabeth m. 2nd Sept. 16, 1635 Josiah Cooke. Cooke d. Oct. 17, 1673. STEPHEN DEANE came to Plymouth in 1621 in **Fortune.**
Children of William and Elizabeth Deane Twining:
Susannah (b. 25 Jan. 1654)
Joanna (b. 30 May 1657)
STEPHEN (b. 6 Feb. 1659)
William (1654-1735) m. 26 March 1689 Ruth Cole.
Ref: N. E. 3, 378-379; N. E. 7, 280; Virkus III, 541; N. E. 48, 72; Virkus VII, 215; Mayflower Descendants, 1932, II; St. John's (N. Y.) Enterprise & News of March 31, 1949, p. 7, Harry A. Odell.

3. STEPHEN TWINING of Eastham (b. 6 Feb. 1659) m. 3 Jan. 1682 ABIGAIL YOUNG (1660-1715) dau. of JOHN YOUNG (d. 1690), owned land at Salem in 1638, m. 1658 ABIGAIL HOWLAND (d. 1692) dau. of HENRY HOWLAND (qv) (d. 1675) from England (1621-23), early settler of Duxbury, Mass. and constable and grantee of Bridgewater 1645. HENRY HOWLAND m. MARY NEWLAND (d. 1674) dau. of HENRY NEWLAND (qv.) who came to America in 1620.
Children of STEPHEN and ABIGAIL HOWLAND TWINING:
Stephen (b. 30 Dec. 1684)
Eleazer (b. 26 Nov. 1686)
Nathaniel (b. 27 March 1689)
MERCY (b. 8 Sept. 1690)
John (b. 5 March 1692/3)
Ref: N. E. 7, 280; N. E. 3, 378-9; Virkus III, 541.

4. MERCY TWINING (b. 8 Sept. 1690—d. ante 1730) m. at Middleton Monthly Meeting of Friends, m. Feb. 10, 1713 (his 1st wife) JOSEPH LUPTON (b. c 1690 at Yorkshire, England) from Pa. to Va. c 1740, m. 2nd 1730 Mary (Scarborough) Pickering, wid. of Samuel Pickering, whose dau. Grace Pickering (b. 1722) m. 1745, Bucks Co., Pa., William Lupton.*
   Ref: Pa. Archives 2nd Series, IX, 232; 6W(2)39; 6W(2)42; Norris, p. .....; Hopewell Friends History, p. 99 and p. 533.
5. MERCY LUPTON (b. ..... d. .....) m. 1st Joshua Haynes; m. 2nd 1758 JAMES McCORMICK of Berkeley (d. April, 1803), son of Dr. JOHN McCORMICK (d. 1768) m. ANNE ..... . They came to America 1730-40.
   Ref: Abstracts of Wills for Augusta Co., Va.
   Will of JAMES McCORMICK, Vol. 2, p. 130.
   Will of JOSEPH LUPTON, Winchester C. H., Frederick Co., Va.
   Will Book, No. 2, p. 308.
   Reddy, West Va. Rev. Ancestors, p. 51.
   22W(2)426; Virkus V, 471; 6V163.
6. JAMES McCORMICK (d. 1803) of Frederick Co., Va., m. 1st Feb. 26, 1782 JEMIMA VIOLET (Quaker). James McCormick m. 2nd ..... (No issue). Ref: Norris, p. ..... .
7. GEORGE McCORMICK (the Editor's great-grandfather; see McCormick genealogy).

(Copy of a letter written by my Uncle Evander C. Haynes —Edna Haynes McCormick)

Denton, Texas
March 18th 1912.

Editor,—
Richmond Whig,
Richmond, Va.

Dear Sir,—

Doubtless you will be surprised to receive a communication from me, and of the nature of its contents. but I wished to hear something, if there was anything to learn, of the families of Robert E. Lee and his father, Harry Lee, and Edwin Cross.

There was a big family of the Cross's before the Civil War near the Coast, I think about Portsmouth. My grandmother's name was Sallie Cross and married a man by the name of Booky Watson and lived on the stage-road leading from the city of Washington to Charleston, S. C. My father married her youngest child and lived in Columbus County, N. C. Her name was Virginia Ann Watson, and her name will be familiar with some of the oldest residents of the neighborhood where she visited.

---

* Miss Marie B. Haines of College Station (now Mrs. Fred A. Burt) gave me MERCY TWINING'S marriage date and place. And Mrs. Roy C. Scott of Madera, California, gave me Grace Pickering's data.

I have heard her say many times that she and Robert were first cousins, but whether her mother was a Lee or his mother was a Cross, I do not remember.

While Grandmother was staying at my father's, W. W. Cross, who was a son of Ben Cross, of Thibadeaux, La. came there to spend his vacation. He was going to school at Chapel Hill, the University of N. C. While there they had many conversations about the people in Virginia. There was a little town I believe Somerton is the name of it and some of the Cross's lived there.

During her widowhood my grandmother made my father's home her home, during the years of 1858 and 1859. During her stay there I have heard her say that she was about 20 years old when Robert was born, and lived in the same neighborhood, and that she had gone over to the house and taken him out in the yard under an old apple-tree and played with him for hours at a time to keep him quiet when he was fretful and his mother was busy.

I would feel very grateful, if you would write me a few lines and tell me anything that you think I would be interested in.

Thanking you in advance,
I am very truly yours,

(Signed) E. C. Haynes

. . . .

WHO WAS

W. W. C., who was in command of a Southern battery in May, 1864, at Resaca, Georgia; and who had a brother in command, at an earlier date, at Anteatam, Virginia?

Was he William Wallace Cross of Louisiana?

William Wallace Cross lived at Thibedeaux, La.; attended college at Chappel Hill, North Carolina.

. . . .

We have a knitted counterpane, made in three sections by SARAH-CROSS-WATSON-LENNON in 1842 for her youngest child, VIRGINIA ANN WATSON, as a wedding gift. VIRGINIA ANN married September 14, 1842 CALVIN HAYNES, whose first cousins were her step-sisters and -brother, the Lennons.

. . . .

VIRGINIA ANN WATSON had a cousin (1st or 2nd ?) who married a Pickett afterwards Gen. Pickett?

. . . .

We have a gold watch charm locket, which was Calvin Haynes', which contains his wife's (Virginia Ann Watson) picture; and inside is scratched in longhand: "C. Haynes, Whiteville, N. C."

. . . .

Copy of a letter with return address on envelope:
"Mrs. Lucy or D. B. Lawson, Courtney, Tex."

April 26th, 1909

Miss Edna McCormick
Austin, Texas

Yours of recent date received. In reply would say am sorry I can't give you the information you wish in regard to your Great Ancestors. My wife's Grand Fathers' names are Nichols and Burney. Your Grand Father Calvin Haynes was her 1st Cousin, he being a son of her Aunt Penson Nichols her Fathers Sister.

When your school is out come to see us. Your Uncle Evander has been visiting us but left last Saturday to go to Salado to visit your kinfolks (the Cookes).

Truly yours
(Signed) D. B. Lawson

. . . .

Uncle Evander always spoke of him as Dave Lawson. A daugther of Dave B. and Lucy (Nichols) Lawson moved to El Paso, Texas.—EHMcC.

. . . .

W. W. Sellers, "History of Marion County, S. C.", pp. 189-190; 480-481; states that POLLY LEWIS, daughter of WILLIAM LEWIS and his wife MOURNING VAN PELT, was the mother of Averitt Nichols of Marion County, S. C. (son of AVERITT NICHOLS of Columbus Co., N. C.); m. a Miss Burney; whose daughter Lucy married a Mr. Lawson and moved to Texas.

Additional data on Levi McCormick, who married Phoebe Larue. Their children, in order of birth:

John Marshall, Walstine, Joe, Mandy who married Charles Stewart, and Armistead.

Jane (Jemima?), sister of Levi and George, married ..... Pogue, and lived near Huntington and Guyandott, two miles from the McCormick farm.

. . . .

When the two families, J. H. Roberts and George McCormick, decided to come to Texas, they together with Lee Jordan, sold their adjoining farms to a company for a manufacturing plant of some kind, and established a little town on the Lee Jordan farm and called it Ceredo. This was two miles up the Ohio River from Catlettsburg, Kentucky.

William McCormick, b. 1842; (d. March 3, 1916); m. (Oct., 1868?) Mrs. Nannie (Hembree) Musick, b. May 22, 1844; (d. at 85 years, under a dateline of May 8). Their children:

1) George Hembree m. Scythia Smith; their children: William, Homer.
2) Bert (Robert). nm.
3) Claude. nm.

4) Terrill W., m. Georgia Oatman; their children: Frances, Robert, Samuel, Roy Oatman, Mark.
5) Bruce, m. Mrs. Ada..... (No issue)
6) Ivan G., m. Pearl Broun; their children: Nona B., Ivan, B. W.
7) Arthur. nm.
8) Roswell Chapman, b. Feb. 8, 1886, m. Mrs. Blanche (Smith) Steers; their children: R. C., Jr. (killed at Pearl Harbor, Dec. 7, 1941); Paul; Harry Charles; Mary Alice.
9) John W., b. May 8, 1889, m. Frankie McClurkan; their children: Laura Hembree, John Criss, Frank West, William Claude, Mary Edna, Jerry Wallace, Alcie Lionell, Robert Edward.

. . . .

Data given me by Annie Bull DaLee (Mrs. H. L.)

1 .George McCormick m. Virginia Terrill.

2. Ann Elizabeth McCormick, b. June 30, 1848 in Wayne Co., W. Va.; d. at Hamlin, Texas, August 11, 1921; m. Nov. 11, 1869, George Washington Bull, b. Jan. 2, 1842 in Grant Co., Wisconsin, d. Jan. 25, 1922 at Mineral Wells, Texas. (See **History of the Jackson Family** 1890, by Hugh Parks Jackson).

Their children:

3. Arthur, dy.

3. Virginia, dy.

3. Lizzie m. Thomas Andrew Lowe. Their ch.: Leafy Lee; Velma; Northern Nelson; Ted; Edith; George.

3. Jennie m. Thomas E. Hale. Their ch.: Bessie; Raymond; Mabel; Wynta.

3. Portia May m. Eff Harris. Their ch.: Leona; Willis; Annie May; Ethel; Irene; George; Mary Neil.

3. William m. Mary Walters. Their ch.: Bernice Mae; Bonnie Lee; Edwin William; Vinetta Virgie; Juanita; Joe Walters.

3. Annie Marjorie, b. April 13, 1882 at Desdamona, Eastland Co., Texas; m. March 3, 1902 at Fort Worth, Texas, to Herbert Lambdin DaLee, nr. Chesterville, Pontitoc Co., Miss., b. Feb. 4, 1877 in Miss. Their ch.: Alois Illeta, b. Dec. 22, 1902; Rhea Vivian, b. May 6, 1904; Wendell Edwin, b. Nov. 5, 1907, d. Nov. 7, 1910.

3. Robert m. Bernice Bates (Candy). Their ch.: Ernestine dy; George Washington dy; Robert B.; Thomas; Edgar Ray; James Earl; Edna Mae and Edith, twins; Richard Lee.

3. John m. Mrs. Mary———. Their ch.: Edna Pearl; Dorothy; Ross; Temple; John; a son.

3. Edna Earle, b. May 18, 1888; d. April 29, 1952, at Bakersfield, Calif.; m. William W. Hickman. Their ch.: Muriel; Maroba.

The following Roberts data were given me July 16, 1952, by Mona Marie (Graves) McCain, Portland, Texas.—Editor.

1. George McCormick m. Virginia Terrill.
2. Portia McCormick (March 4, 1843-Nov. 1, 1918) m. c 1860 Isaack Roberts (Nov. 24, 1840-Jan., 1933). Their children:
3. Charles m. 1st Elizabeth Wright. Their only child: Mabel.
   m. 2nd Tommy Morgan. Their children: Portia; Nellie; and Ike.
3. Anna (dead) m. Judson Hewlett. Their children: Cardon; Linwood; Pemberton; Dusky; Dixie; John Mack; Merry; Judson; William; and Raymond.
3. John (dead) m. Ada Dupree. Their children: Mona; Della; and Riggs.
3. Oliver (dead) m. 1st Mary Wright, sister of Elizabeth above. Their only child: Irene.
   m. 2nd Minnie Penegar. Their children: Beatrice; Gertrude; Truett; Carroll.
3. Mary m. William Thomas Graves. Their children:: Kyle; Portia (now dead); Trilby; Doyle; Grady; Terrill; Mona Marie (Mrs. Robert L. McCain).
3. Portia m. Mark Ashworth. Their children: Richard; Grace; Alyne; Tom; Bruce; Louise; Billie Ruth.
3. Ike (dead) m. 1st Lucy Spellings. Their children: Lota; and Neil.
   m. 2nd Viola Hale. Their children: Inez; Donavan; Imogean.
3. Virginia m. Cleve McAlister. Their children: Bonnie Bess; Thelma (now dead); and Elmo.

Editor's Note: Data from the Lacy Bible Records (Name originally De Lacy, De Lacie), were given me by Bruce Davis.

1. Edmund Terrill (1740-1784) m. 26 Nov. 1760 Margaret Willis (b. Feb., 1741), dau. of Mildred Washington (Aunt of the President) m. 3rd Col. Henry Willis.
2. Frances Washington Terrill (b. 9-16-1783, twin of Lucy) m. Charles C. Lacy. See 9 V 426 for Will of Edmund & Margaret Terrill, 1784, Culpepper C. H., Albermarle Co., Va.
3. Charles Christian Lacy (b. Mar. 31, 1816) m. 29 March 1838, Sarah Elzabeth Brown (b. Nov. 4, 1822). Both b. in Mason Co., Ky.
4. Walter Jones (Watt) Lacy (b. Oct. 24, 1843) m. Oct. 1, 1871, Allie Cline.
5. William Lacy m. Margaret Bruce, dau. of Mack Bruce (d. c 1907) m. Alice Reynolds, dau. of Wilburn LaFayette Reynolds of Ky. m. Martha Moreland of Ill. Alice Reynolds Bruce m. 2nd Ashley Davis.
6. Bruce Lacy (b. 7-26-1912), adopted by his grandparents, Mr. and Mrs. Ashley Davis. Bruce Lacy Davis m. Louise Green. Their children:
7. Susan Louise, b. 9-9-1949. Judith Anne, b. 9-1-1950.

The following Yates data were sent me August 28, 1952 by Weechie (Yates) Estill and Nell Gene (Estill) Giles—Editor.

1. Edmund Terrill m. Margaret Willis.
2. Robert Terrill, b. 1777, d. Sept. 1827, Ky., m. Mary Lacy b. 1776, d. July 25, 1850, Mo.
3. Elizabeth Terrill, b. 1813, d. Dec. 13, 1863, m. 1st———Parker.
   M. 2nd John Marshall Yates, b. August 29, 1796, d. Nov. 12, 1872.
4. Junius Edward Merritt Yates, b. Dec. 12, 1850, Randolph Co., Mo., d. Jan. 2, 1931, Grapevine, Texas; m. Feb. 22, 1877, Kate Jenkins, b. Aug. 26, 1859, Grapevine, Texas, d. Feb. 8, 1942, Grapevine, Texas.
5. Weechie Yates, b. Nov. 28, 1880 m. Frank Thomas Estill, b. Sept. 11, 1879.
6. Nell Gene Estill, b. July 18, 1912 m. Clarence L. Giles, b. July 29, 1912. Their children:
7. Frank Thomas Estill Giles, b. March 16, 1949.
   Sarah Giles, b. August 27, 1952.

Editor's Note: I have tried, without success, to secure fuller data for ALL of Father's aunts and uncles.

Editor's Note:

From my mother's notes:

Earl born at 1 o'clock, A. M., Dec. 29, 1885; Edna, at 5 P. M., March 17, 1889; Elise, at 10 A. M., Dec. 2, 1893.

Ladle: Palmer & Ramsay, (Liverpool).

Watch: M. J. Tobias, Liverpool, Nos. 6826 - 19130. On edge of inside lid, 10053V (last indistinct).

At Washington, D. C., Mrs. Haynes Lennon, daughter of Rep. Allard H. Gasque of North Carolina.

March 7, 1918, the Aurora Borealis was seen in Northern Texas.

Edna's watch:

```
4   2
 6 9
  2 5
   0
```

L. P. McCormick died Nov. 7, 1912.
William McCormick died March 3, 1916.
Nancy Isobel McCormick died at 85 years (from a dateline of May 8).

. . . .

From my father's notes:

ELVIRA (GARRISON) COOK had a brother, Hezekiah Garrison of Arkansas.

"My information is that my grandfather, JOHN COOK, was born in McCracken County, Kentucky, on the 9th day of December 1798; and that his wife, ELVIRA (GARRISON) COOK, was born in McCracken County, Kentucky, on the 18th day of March 1818.—W. L. McC."

Excerpts from notes written by Emily C. McCormick, Berryville, Virginia, Clark County, March 17, 1934.

Found in the Winchester Virginia Court House:

The will of JOSEPH LUPTON of Opequon in Frederick Co., Will Book No. 2, p. 308, lists the following children: 1) William, 2) Sarah Pickering, 3) Joseph, 4) Elizabeth Paxson, 5) Ann Lupton, 6) to my daughter MERCY HAINES the sum of five shilling, 7) Jonothan, 8) John.

Also found a record page 468, which states that the estate of Joshua Haines, deceased, is debtor to MERCY McCORMICK and JAMES McCORMICK, administrators.

It also mentions Eward Snickers, a prominent man who lived around here and owned large property at same period.

In Register of Marriages which begins with the date 1782, on page 19: JAMES McCORMICK and JEMIMA VIOLET, married by William Harvey, Feb. 26, 1792.

On page 33: William McCormick and Eliza(beth) Rice, married by William Hill, Jan. 10, 1795.

The Quakers have a full and complete file of marriages in Baltimore, Md.

There was a Quaker Meeting House near Dr. JOHN McCORMICK's home, "THE WHITE HOUSE;" known as the Bunnskin Meeting House and those who married Quakers were probably married there.

THE McCORMICKS were always Presbyterians in this section, until the time of my grandfather, Francis, who married a Methodist and neither caring for the other's form of religion, they compromised on Episcopal. . . . Some are still Presbyterians though.

It is of interest that JAMES, son of JAMES, was married to JEMINA VIOLET in Virginia. There are some Violets still blooming in Winchester I understand. The family came originally from Loudoun County and were Quakers. They still own property there in the neighborhood of Goose Creek.

The appraisal of the estate of Joshua Haines deceased, Will Book, No. 2, pages 222-224, Vol. F 131-7-9, recorded on Tuesday, April 5, 1757, was signed by JOHN MACCORMICK (note spelling here). . . This may have been Dr. JOHN or his son—no telling but I believe it was the former.

I am told that:

A James McCormick in 1785 married Elizabeth Hanna. She is brand new to me and which James it is I do not know.

There is a will of JAMES McCORMICK in Berkeley Co., (County seat is Martinsburg, W. Va., and that he died in 1803. Also the following are his children: 1) JAMES, 2) Rachel, 3) Sarah, 4) Joshua, 5) Marcy or Mercy Griggs, 6) Elizabeth, 7) Moses.

There is an old family burying ground on the "White House" property, but it is impossible to say whose graves are there. Also at "Weehaw," which was Francis' home—the same result—which is bad.

I should like very much to have any data you may have on George McCormick, son of Dr. JOHN. Apparently he married a Miss Steele, but am not sure yet. He also was in Virginia militia, a high sheriff, etc. He seems to have been quite active for quite a while and then disappears. Probably went west.

There was a big church in Berkeley in 1730—Church of England.

Have since discovered that there was a Presbyterian Chapel near the headwaters of the Bull Skin, in 1762. The Rev. Wm. Hill was pastor until 1800, when he went to Winchester to take charge of a church there. These records have been lost. He was also in charge of the Presbyterian Chapel in what was then Frederick; became quite prominent.

I feel sure that Harvey was Presbyterian too. . . .

. . . .

Letter from Benjamine Terrill to VIRGINIA (TERRILL) McCORMICK

Lucy Terrill was born 2nd of February, 1800
James Terrill was born 29th of December, 1801.
Nancy Terrill was born 15th of October, 1803.
Jesse Terrill was born 12th of January, 1805.
William Terrill was born 18th of February, 1807.
Judith Terrill was born 12th of May, 1809.
Benjamine Terrill was born 7th of May, 1811.
Elizabeth Terrill was born 18th of November, 1813.
Virginia Terrill was born 4th of December, 1815.
Frances Terrill was born 20th of May, 1818.
John Terrill was born 7th of August, 1820.
Robert and Mary Terrill was born 1st of July, 1823.

Sister Virginia, one Sabbath in our Old Greenup Residence, our Dear Old Mother made me sit by her side and make the above Record as she gave the names and dates in our Family Bible.

I now sit writing this the first Sabbath in March 1861, with the same Old Bible in my lap. 32 or 33 years have gone by since the above was made in this good old Book. While writing this I feel sollemn in calling to mind the many changes since. But a day will come when Earths parted friends will meet no more to part. This is our great comfort.

Your Brother in Love,
Benjamine Terrill.

Robert Terrill died 25th of September 1827. Mary Terrill died 25th of July, 1850.

Those were the Father and Mother of the above names.

Nancy Boswell died 18th of May, 1827. Frances Chapman, 8th of August, 1843. Lucy Terrill married to Thomas Beale, Dec. 23rd, 1819. Nancy Terrill to Geo. G. F. Boswell, 5 of March, 1825. James Terrill to Henrietta Conner, 29 of Dec., 1825. Jessee Terrill to Abigail H. Walton, 21 Dec., 1826. Judith Terrill to Geo. Shortridge, 30th Nov., 1828. William Terrill to Ann Calvin, 5th of Feb., 1829.

Benj. Terrill to Frances Bishop, 27th Jan., 1833. Elizabeth Terrill to Arthur Parker, 29th of March, 1833. James Terrill, second marriage to Delilah Crisler, 2nd June, 1836. The other marriages have not been recorded.

The foregoing is a copy of the original letter now in my possession

Denton, Texas, December 30th 1937.

(Signed) W. L. McCormick

The TERRILL FAMILY ROYAL AND BARONIAL LINEAGE was compiled and arranged by William Ross Cooper of Kansas City, Missouri; and sent to Mrs. Virginia (McCormick) Sanders of Dallas, Texas, in appreciation of long-sought-for data she sent him. These data, furnished her by her brother, WILLIAM LEE McCORMICK (my father), formed the link by which Mr. Cooper completed a much desired line of his own.

The TERRILL (TERRELL) DESCENT FROM ANTENOR I of 443 B. C., was sent to Mrs. Virginia (McCormick) Sanders of Dallas, by C. Vernon Terrell of Decatur and Austin.

The McCORMICK LINEAGE was compiled and arranged, in large part, by William Ross Cooper for Mrs. Virginia (McCormick) Sanders of Dallas.

—Editor.

When Earl found that our genealogy (thanks to Vernon Terrell) traced back to the sea of Azov in 443 B. C., he made this comment: "So I am a Cimmerian. I'm going to look that up and see who I really am! Wait . . . I looked in the Encyclopaedia Britannica. The Cimmerians (Cimmerii) were the early inhabitants of South Russia according to Herodotus. They probably spoke Iranian. About the middle of the seventh century B. C. two bodies of them were driven by the Scyths into Lydia (in Asia Minor) and Assyria. The Assyrians called them **Gimmirrai.** They were first spoken of in Homer's Odyssey."

Authorities listed by Wm. Ross Cooper for our McCORMICK history:

1. **Some Virginia Families** by Hugh Milton McIlheny, Jr., Stanton, Va.
2. **McCormick Family Record and Biography,** compiled by Leander James McCormick, 1896, Chicago.
3. **History of Lower Shenandoah Valley, Va.,** by J. E. Norris.
4. **Virginia Revolutionary Soldiers,** by Eckenrode.
5. **The Scotch-Irish in Ireland and America,** by A. .P McCormick, 1897, New Orleans, La.
6. **Genealogies and Reminiscences** by Henrietta Hamilton McCormick, 1897, Chicago.
7. Virkus, **An Abridged Compendium of American Genealogies,** Vol. V.
8. **Pennsylvania Archives, Second Series.**

References listed with data in Genealogy of our McCORMICK family:

1. Burke's**Armory, 1841.**
2. Burke's **Peerage.**

3. **D. S. J. Family Tree.**
4. Foster, **Yorkshire Ped.**
5. Browning, **Magna Charta Barons.**
6. Ahlstrom, **Dictionary of the Peerage.**
7. Welles.
8. Burke's, **Landed Gentry.**
9. **Americans of Gentle Birth.**
10. Anderson's **Royal Genealogists.**

TYRRELL

Descent of Terrill or Terrell family.

1. Antenor I, King of the Cimmerians, a people inhabiting the shores of the Sea of Azov, now known as the Crimea. Lived B. C. 443.
2. Mareomir I, B C. 412.
3. Antenor II, B. C. 384.
4. Priainus, B. C. 358.
5. Hellenus, B. C. 339.
6. Diodes, B. C. 294.
7. Bassanus, B. C. 250.
8. Clodomir I, B. C. 232.
9. Nicanor, B. C. 198.
10. Mareomer II, B. C. 170.
11. Clodius I, B. C. 159.
12. Antenor III, B. C. 143.
13. Clodomir II, B. C. 123.
14. Merodacus, B. C. 95.
15. Cassander, B. C. 74.
16. Antharius,
17. Frankus, B. C. 9. King of West Franks.
18. Clodius II, A. D. 20.
19. Mareomir III, A. D. 50.
20. Clodomir III, A. D. 63.
21. Antenor IV, A. D. —.
22. Ratherius, A. D. 90.
23. Richemor, A. D. 114.
24. Odemir, A. D. —.
25. Mareomir IV, A. D. 149. Married Athildis, daughter of Crilus, King of Britain.
26. Clodomir IV, A. D. —. Married Hefelda, daughter of King of Rug.
27. Farabert, A. D. 186.
28. Sunno, A. D. 213.
29. Hilderie, A. D. 253.
30. Bartherus, A. D. 272.
31. Clodius III, A. D. 298.
32. Walter, A. D. 313.

33. Dagohart, A. D. 327.
34. Guinbald, A. D. 358.
35. Dagobert, A. D. 378.
36. Clodius IV, A. D. 389.
37. Maremomir V, A. D. 404.
38. Pharmund, A. D. 425.
39. Clodius V, A. D. 445.
40. Sigmerius, A. D. —.
41. Ferrcolus, Duke of Moselle.
42. Asofert, Married Bethilda, daughter of Clothaire, King of France.
43. Arnold, Marquis of Sehelde.
44. Saint Arnold.
45. Assegius, Duke of Brabant.
46. Penin de Gros, Duke of Brabant.
47. Childebrand I, Duke of Burgandy.
48. Nevelon I, Count of Antun, Malon, and the Vexin.
49. Theodoret.
50. Childebrand II.
51. Escard.
52. Nevelon II.
53. Terrie.
54. Waleran, Hereditary Standard Bearer of France—died 965—Married Eldegarde, of Arnulf Magnus, Count of Flanders, a direct descendant of Charlemagne and Alfred the Great.
55. Walter I.
56. Ralf, Sire de Tiril and Poix, Viscount of Armeus—First to adopt the name.
57. Fulk, de Tirel, In old age became Monk at St. Earmult.
58. Sir Walter I de Tirel, Second Lord of P....., Baron of France and England. Built Castles of Poix and Fameehim in 1046—Present at Battle of Hastings, 1066, with William the Conqueror, Duke of Normandy.
59. Sir Walter II de Tirel.
60. Sir Walter III de Tirel,—At siege of Jerusalem, 1096, First Crusade—Founded Priory of St. Denis, 1116, and Monastery of Selincourt, 1131—Made pilgrimage to the Holy Land in 1136, and died there. Married Adelaide, cousin of the Conqueror.
61. Hugh Tirel, With Second Crusade, 1141.
62. Hugh Tirel, First Baron of Castleknock, Ireland, in 1173—With Strongbow in Ireland, 1169—At Siege of Acre, 1191, Third Crusade—Known as Grecian Knight—Buried at Selincourt, France, 1199.
63. Roger Tirel.
64. Sir Edward Tyrrell, Tirel.
65. Sir Galfrid Tyrrell.
66. Sir Edmund Tyrrell.
67. Sir Hugh Tyrrell, Governor of Caresbrooke Castle during successful defense against French, 1377.
68. Sir James Tyrrell, Knighted before Arden, 1380.

69. Sir Walter Tyrrell.
70. Sir Thomas Tyrrell.
71. Sir John Tyrrell, Sheriff of Essex, 1423—Treasurer of Household of Henry VI—Present at Agminirt—in retinue of Sir Walter Hungerford, Speaker of the House of Commons. Died 1437.
72. Sir Thomas Tyrrell, Married Anna Marney, daughter of Sir John Marney, she being the 14th in direct descent from William the Conqueror.
73. Sir Thomas Tyrrell, of Alkendon.
74. William Tyrrell.
75. Humphrey Tyrrell, Died 1548.
76. George Tyrrell, Died 1571.
77. William Tyrrell.
78. Robert Tyrrell, m. June 29, 1617, Jane Baldwin of Reading, England. Buried Jan. 30, 1661 or 1662.
79. William Tyrrell, Settled in New Kent County, Virginia, 1657 or 1658. Buried Aug. 28, 1695.Married Martha ..... . First settler of Terrells or Terrills in America.
80. William Terrell, 1629-1727, of Hanover County, Virginia, St. Paul's Parish. Married Susannah Waters, died 1721. Had seven sons and one daughter.
81. Timothy Terrill, Born 1668, St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County, Virginia. Began to write name **Terrill.** Married Elizabeth Foster, daughter of John Foster of New Kent County. (Timothy's brother, Joel, is the ancestor of C. Vernon Terrell)
82. Robert Terrill, 1697-1786, of Orange County, Virginia, Bapt. Dec., 1697. Married 1st, Mary Foster, daughter of John Foster and Anne Moore, daughter of Augustine Moore of Chelsea. (Married 2nd, Judith Towels.)
83. Edmund Terrill, 1740-1784, b. March 21, 1740. Sergeant in American Revolution, three years; Captain, Culpepper Militia. Married Nov. 26, 1760, Margaret Willis, 1741-1812, b. Feb. 25, 1741, daughter of Col. Henry Willis and Mildred Washington, aunt of General George Washington, the President.
84. Robert Terrill, 7th child, 1777-1827, of Albermarle County, Virginia. Wounded in War of 1812. Married Mary Lacy, 1776-1850. (Mary Lacy married 2nd, John Terrill, her brother-in-law)
85. Virginia Terrill, 1815-1875; born in Greenup County, Kentucky. Married George McCormick, 1810-1869, born in Frederick County, Virginia, son of James McCormick and Jemima Violet.
86. James Robert McCormick, 1839-1906, born in Wayne County, Virginia. Married Dec. 25, 1861, Lucinda Penina Cook, 1842-1912, daughter of John Cook and Elvira (Garrison) Cook.
87. William Lee McCormick, 1863-1945, born in Denton County, Texas. Married at Fort Worth, Texas, February 26, 1885, Annie Victoria Haynes, 1865-1935, daughter of Calvin and Virginia Ann (Watson) Haynes.
88. Robert Earl McCormick, born December 29, 1885, in Denton, Denton County, Texas. Married (1st, Esther Magill; no children); 2nd, September 1, 1925, Victoria Elizabeth Lilley.

89. Doris McCormick, born August 21, 1927, at San Francisco, California.
89. Corinne McCormick, born March 23, 1929, at San Francisco, California.

---

88. Edna Haynes McCormick, born March 17, 1889, at Denton, Texas.
88. Willie Elise McCormick, born December 2, 1893, at Denton, Texas.

1. CHARLEMAGNE, Emperor of the West; married Hildegarde, Princess of Savoy; whose son:
2. Pepin, King of Italy; whose son:
3. Bernard, King of Lombardy; whose son:
4. Pepin, Count de Vermandois and Peronne; whose son:
5. Pepin le Senlis (St. Liz) de Valois; whose daughter:
6. Poppa de Valois, married ROLLO, the Dane, Viking conqueror of Normandy, became 1st Duke of Normandy; whose son:
7. William, Longsword, 2nd Duke of Normandy; whose son:
8. Richard I, 3rd Duke of Normandy; whose son:
9. Richard II, the Good, 4th Duke of Normandy, died 1026; married Juetta Bretagne; whose son:
10. Robert II, 6th Duke of Normandy (le Diable) and Arletta, a peasant girl (said to be the daughter of Fulbert, the Saxon); whose son:
11. WILLIAM, THE CONQUEROR, born 1027 or 1028 became Duke of Normandy in 1035; married Matilda, daughter of Baldwin, 5th; died 1087; their son:
12. Henry I (Beauclerc), King of England, born 1068, died 1135; married Princess Matilda, daughter of MALCOLM III, King of Scotland; whose daughter:
13. Matilda (or Maud), the Empress, married Geoffrey Plantagenet; whose son:
14. Henry II, King of England, born 1133, died 1189; married Eleanor, daughter of William V, Duke of Aquitaine; whose fifth son:
15. King John of England, born 1167, crowned 1199, died 1216; married 2nd, Isabel Taillefer, daughter of Aymer Taillefer and Lady Alice de Courtney; whose son:
16. Henry III, King of England, born 1207, died 1272; married Eleanor, daughter of Raymond Beringer, Count of Province (traces 30 times to Charlemagne); whose son:
17. Edward I, King of England (Longshanks), born 1239, died 1307; married Princess Eleanor, daughter of Ferdinand III, King of Castile in 1254. Their daughter:
18. Joan Plantagenet; married Gilbert de Clare, Earl of Gloucester; their dau.:
19. Margaret de Clare; married Hugh d'Audley, Earl of Gloucester by right of of his wife; whose daughter:
20. Margaret d'Audley; married Sir Ralph Stafford, Knight of the Garter; whose son:
21. Sir Hugh Stafford, Knight of the Garter, 2nd Earl of Stafford, married Philippa, daughter of Thomas Beauchamp, Knight of the Garter, and Catherine Mortimer; their daughter:
22. Margaret Stafford; married (his 1st wife) Sir Ralph Neville, Knight of the Garter, Earl of Westmoreland; whose son:

23. Ralph Neville, married Mary, daughter of Robert de Ferrers, Knight of the Garter, and Joan de Beaufort, daughter of John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster, Knight of the Garter, son of Edward III, Duke of Lancaster, Knight of the Garter, Founder of the Knights of the Garter; their son:
24. John Neville; married X; whose daughter:
25. Joan Neville; married Sir William Gascoigne; whose son:
26. Sir William Gascoigne; married Margaret, daughter of Henry Percy, 3rd Earl of Northumberland, killed at the Battle of Towton, 1461; whose daughter:
27. Elizabeth Gascoigne; married Sir George Talbois; whose daughter:
28. Anne de Talbois (or Talboys); married Sir Edward Dymoke, son of Sir Thomas Dymoke and Margaret Welles; whose daughter:
29. Frances Dymoke; married Sir Thomas Windebank; whose daughter:
30. Mildred Windebank; married Robert Reade; whose son:
31. Colonel George Reade (1600-1671), came to Virginia about 1637; married Elizabeth Martian, dau. Capt. Nicholas Martian; whose daughter:
32. Mildred Reade; married Augustine Warner (1642-1681); whose daughter:
33. Mildred Warner; married 1690 Lawrence Washington (1659-1697 or 8), son of John Washington and Mary———. Their two listed children are:
    1. Augustine Washington, father of President Washington.
    2. Mildred Washington.
34. Mildred Washington; 1696-1747; married Colonel Henry Willis, 1691-1740, came to Gloucester County, Virginia, and was burgess in 1718 and 1723. He lived at Willis Hill, Fredricksburg, Virginia. It was the third marriage for each; children by each marriage. Their daughter:
35. Margaret Willis, born 1741 and died in Kentucky in 1812; married in 1760 Edmund Terrill, 1740-1784 of Orange County, Virginia; their son:
36. Robert Terrill, 1777-1827, of Albermarle County, Virginia, married Mary Lacy, 1776-1850. Their daughter:
37. Virginia Terrill, 1815-1875, b. Greenup County, Kentucky, married George McCormick, 1810-1869, born in Frederick County and moved to Wayne County, Virginia; whose son:
38. James Robert McCormick, 1839-1906, born in Wayne County, Virgina, married Lucinda Penina Cook, 1842-1912, born in McCracken County, Kentucky; whose son:
39. William Lee McCormick, 1863-1945, born in Denton County, Texas; married in Fort Worth, February 26, 1885, Annie Victoria Haynes, 1865-1935, born in Chappell Hill, Washington County, Texas; whose three children:
40. Robert Earl McCormick, of Sacramento, California.
    Edna Haynes McCormick, 915 West Highland Street, Denton, Texas.
    Willie Elise McCormick, 915 West Highland Street, Denton, Texas.

WASHINGTON LINEAGE: BROWNING, M. C. B., page 305

1. Roger Mortimer; married Joan de Geneville; whose daughter:
2. Maud Mortimer; married John, 3rd Baron Cherleton of Powis, and Loan, daughter of Ralph Stafford, K. G.; whose daughter:

3. Isabel Cherleton; married John, Baron Sutton of Dudley Castle; whose son;
4. John Sutton, 2nd Baron; whose son:
5. John Sutton, 3rd Baron; whose son:
6. John Sutton, K. G., whose son:
7. Edmund Sutton of Dudley Castle; married Joyce (or Jane) Tiptoft. (Tipetoft, daughter of Baron Tiptoft) whose son:
8. John Sutton; whose son:
9. John Sutton of Ashton le Walls Manor, Northants; whose daughter:
10. Margaret Sutton; married John Butler; whose 3rd son:
11. William Butler of Tighes; whose daughter:
12. Margaret Butler; married Lawrence Washington of Brixton; whose son:
13. Rev. John Washington of Purleigh, England; whose son:
14. Lawrence Washington; baptized 1635, came to Virginia about 1667, per his will of 1675; married, 2nd, Jane (or Joyce), widow of Capt. Alexander Fleminge; whose son:
15. Col. John Washington of Stafford Co., Va., Sheriff, 1717-18; whose son:
16. Lawrence Washington; married Mildred Warner (See Terrill Record) whose children: Mildred, Augustine, and several others.

TIBETOFT, Browning, pages 305-6.

1. Robert de Roos, M. C. B.; whose son:
2. William de Roos; married Lucy, daughter of Reginald Fitzpiers and Joan de Vivonia (From William Malet, M.C.B.) whose son:
3. Robert de Roos; married Isabel, daughter of William, son of William D'Albini, M. C. B., Margery d'Umfraville of William, son of Castle. Whose son:
4. William de Roos; married Matilda de Vaux (Vance); whose daughter:
5. Anne de Roos; married Pain, 1st Baron Tibetoft; whose son:
6. Sir John Tibetoft; whose son:
7. Sir Paine Tibetoft, whose daughter:
8. Joyce (or Jane) Tibetoft (Tiptoft) married Sir Edmund Sutton. (No. 7 of Washington Lineage).

See "Your Family Tree," David Starr Jordon, pages 146, 211, 220, 228, etc.

DESCENT FROM WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR

1. William I, The Conqueror, King of England, 1027-1087; married Matilda, daughter of Baldwin V, Count of Flanders, he being descended from the Saxon Kings of England.
2. Henry I, King of England, born 1069, married Matilda, daughter of Malcolm III, King of Scotland.
3. Matilda, married Godfrey Plantagenet, Count of Anjou.
4. Henry II, born 1133, married daughter of William, Duke of Aquetaine and Herlois, a descendant of Sveide, the Norse King, 700-780.
5. John, born 1166; married Isabel, daughter of Aymar, Count of Anzelmourne.
6. Henry III, 1207-1272; married Eleanor, daughter of Raymond Beringer Count of Province.

7. Edward I, married Eleanor, daughter of Ferdinand III, King of Castile.
8. Joan Plantagenet, married Gilbert de Clare, Earl of Glouchester.
9. Eleanor de Clare; married Hugh de Spencer.
10. Isabel de Spencer; married Richard Fitzalen, fifth Earl of Arundel.
11. Phillipia Fitzalen; married Sir Richard Sergeaux.
12. Elizabeth Sergeaux; married Sir William Marney.
13. Sir Henry Marney; married Agnes Throckmorton.
14. Anna Marney; married Sir Thomas Tyrrell, (No. 72 in the Terrill line of descent.)

NEVILLE-GASCOIGNE LINEAGE (D. S. J. Family Tree)

1. Henry I, King of France; married Anne, daughter of Jaroslaus, Russia; whose son
2. Prince Hugh Magnus, Count de Vermandois, crusader; married Adelheid, Countess de Vermandois; whose daughter
3. Isabel de Vermandois; married, 1st Robert de Beaumont. She married, 2nd, William de Warren, son of William de Warren and Gundreda, a natural daughter of William the Conqueror. A daughter of 1st marriage
4. Elizabeth de Beaumont; married Gilbert de Clare, Earl of Pembroke; whose son
5. Richard de Clare (Strongbow), 2nd Earl of Pembroke; married Eva, daughter of Dermot MacMurrogh, last King of Leinster. Their daughter
6. Isabel de Clare; married William Marshall; whose daughter
7. Eva Marshall; married William, 6th Baron de Broase; whose daughter
8. Maud de Broase; married Roger, 6th Baron Mortimer; whose son
9. Sir Edmund, 7th Baron Mortimer; married Margaret de Feinnes; whose son
10. Roger Mortimer, 8th Baron; married Joan de Geneville; whose son
11. Edmund Mortimer; married X; whose son
12. Roger Mortimer, 2nd Earl of March, Knight of the Garter; whose son
13. Edmund Mortimer, 3rd Earl of March; married Philippa Plantagenet, daughter of Sir Lionel Plantagenet (son of King Edward III) and Elizabeth de Burgh. Their daughter
14. Elizabeth Mortimer; married Sir Henry Percy (Hotspur), Knight of the Garter; whose son
15. Sir Henry Percy, 2nd Earl of Northumberland, Knight of the Garter; married Eleanor, daughter of Sir Ralph Neville, K. G., and his 2nd wife, Joan de Beaufort (No. 23 of Terrill lineage); whose son
16. Sir Henry Percy, 3rd Earl, killed at Towton, March 29, 1461; married Eleanor Poynings; whose daughter
17. Margaret Percy; married Sir William Gascoigne (No. 26, Terrill lienage) (Ref. D.S.J. Family Tree and Browning, Magna Charta Barons)

DUKES OF NORMANDY-DE CLARE LINEAGE

1. Richard I, Duke of Normandy (No. 8, See Terrill); whose natural son
2. Geoffrey, founded the de Clare family of Normandy; whose son
3. Giselbert, Earl of Brion, Normandy; whose son
4. Richard de Clare; married Rohesia, daughter of Gifford, Earl of Buckingham, whose son
5. Gilbert de Clare; married Adeliza, daughter of Hugh Clermont, a descendant Hugh Capet; whose son
6. Richard de Clare; married Alice Meschines; whose 2nd son
7. Roger de Clare; married Maud, daughter of James St. Hillery; whose son
8. RICHARD DE CLARE, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON; married Amecia Meullent (See below); whose son
9. GILBERT DE CLARE, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON; married Isabel Marshall, daughter of William Marshall and Isabel de Clare (No. 6, Neville-Gascoigne); whose son
10. Richard de Clare; married Maud, daughter of JOHN DE LACIE, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON; whose son
11. Gilbert de Clare, Earl of Gloucester; married Joan Plantagenet, (No. 18, Terrill)

DE QUINCEY-DE LACIE LINEAGE

1. SAIRE DE QUINCEY, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON; married Lady Margaret Beaumont, her 1st husband; whose son
2. Robert de Quincey; married Hawise Meschines; whose daughter
3. Margaret de Quincey; married JOHN DE LACIE, M.C.S.B. (No. 10, above)

BEAUMONT-DE QUINCEY LINEAGE

1. Isabel de Vermandois; married de Beaumont (No. 3, Neville-Gascoigne); whose son
2. Sir Robert Beaumont; married Amecia, daughter of Ralph de Gaude (Waer); whose son
3. Sir Robert Beaumont; married Countess Petronilla, daughter of Hugh Grantmesnil; whose daughter
4. Lady Margaret Beaumont; married 1st, SAIRE DE QUINCEY, M.S.C.B. (No. 1, above)

DE CLARE-CLIFFORD-PERCY LINEAGE

1. Richard de Clare; married Maud de Lacie (No. 10, Normandy-de Clare). They were parents of:
    1. Gilbert; married Joan Plantagenet
    2. Rose; married Roger, 1st Lord Mowbray
    3. Thomas; married Amy FitzMaurice

2. Thomas de Clare; married Amy FitzMaurice. He was Governor of London. Their son
3. Thomas de Clare; married X ; whose daughter
4. Maud de Clare; married Robert, Baron Clifford de Appleby, slain at Bannockburn, 1314; whose daughter
5. Idonia Clifford; married Henry Percy, 10th Baron of Alnwick, fought at Halidon Hill, etc.; whose daughter
6. Maud Percy; married John, Baron Neville of Raby Castle, K.G.; whose son
7. Sir Ralph Neville, K.G.; married 1st Margaret Stafford; married 2nd Joan de Beaufort. (No. 22, Terrill Line) (D. S. J. Family Tree)

MALCOLM III, KING OF SCOTLAND to DYMOKE LINEAGE

1. MALCOLM III, King of Scotland; married Princess Margaret, daughter of Edward, the Exile, Saxon King; whose son
2. DAVID I, King of Scotland; married Maud, daughter of Waltheof, Earl of Huntington; whose son
3. Prince Henry of Scotland; married Ada, daughter of William de Warren and Isabel de Vermandois (2nd marriage); whose son
4. David, Earl of Huntington, Commander at the siege of Acre; married Maud de Meschines (See below); whose daughter
5. Ada, de Huntington; married Henry Hastings; whose daughter
6. Margaret Hastings; married Humphrey de Bohun, died 1182; whose son
7. HENRY DE BOHUN, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON; married Maud FitzGeoffrey, daughter of Geoffrey Fitzpiers, whose son
8. Humphrey de Bohun; married Maud d'Eu; whose daughter
9. Alice de Bohun; married Ralph de Toni (Toeni); whose son
10. Ralph de Toni; married .....; whose daughter
11. Alice de Toni; married Guy Beauchamp, 2nd Earl of Warwick; whose son
12. Thomas Beauchamp, born 1313, Knight of the Garter; married Catherine, daughter of Roger, 8th Baron Mortimer and Joan de Geneville (No. 10, Neville-Gascoigne); whose daughter
13. Maud Beauchamp; married Roger Clifford, son of Robert Clifford and Isabel Berkeley (See below); whose daughter
14. Catherine Clifford; married Ralph Greystock; whose daughter
15. Maud Greystock; married Sir Eudo Welles; whose son
16. Sir Lionel (Leo) Welles, Knight of the Garter; married Joan Waterton, daughter of Robert Waterton, Knight. Sir Leo was killed at the battle of Towton in 1461. Their daughter
17. Margaret Welles; married Sir Thomas Dymoke; whose son
18. Sir Edward Dymoke; married Anne de Talbois; (No. 28, Terrill Lineage) (Browning, Magna Charta Barons)

FITZROBERT-NEVILLE (Browning, Magna Charta Barons)

1. JOHN FITZROBERT, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON; married Ada, daughter of Hugh Baliol; whose son

2. Roger FitzJohn; whose son
3. Robert, Baron FitzRoger; whose son
4. John FitzRobert; whose daughter
5. Anastasia; married Ralph Neville of Roby; whose son
6. Ralph, 2nd Baron Neville; whose son
7. Sir John, 3rd Baron Neville, Roby Castle, Knight of the Garter; married Maud Percy (No. 6, de Clare-Clifford-Percy).

PLANTAGENET-DESPENCER-FITZALAN-TERRILL- LINEAGE

1. Joan Plantagenet; married Gilbert de Clare (No. 18, Terrill); whose daughter
2. Eleanor de Clare; married Hugh Despencer; whose daughter
3. Isabel Despencer; married 1st Richard FitzAlan, Knight of the Garter, Earl of Arundell; whose daughter
4. Philippa FitzAlan; married Sir Richard Sergeaux; whose daughter
5. Elizabeth Sergeaux; married Sir William Marney; whose son
6. Sir John Marney; married Agnes Throckmorton; whose daughter
7. Anna Marney; married Sir Thomas Terrill (Terrell); whose son
8. Sir Thomas Terrill of Alkendon; whose son
9. William Terrill; whose son
10. Humphrey Terrill, died 1548; whose son
11. George Terrill, died 1571; whose son
12. William Terrill; whose son
13. Robert Terrill (or Tyrell); whose son
14. William Tyrrell, came to New Kent County, Virginia in 1667; married Martha X; whose son
15. William Terrill of Hanover Co., Va.; married Susanna Waters, died in 1721. Of seven sons and a daughter, a son
16. Timothy Terrill of New Kent Co., Va., born 1668; married Elizabeth Foster; whose son
17. Robert Terrill, born 1697, died 1786, Orange Co., Va.; married Mary Foster; whose son
18. EDMUND TERRILL, AMERICAN REVOLUTION; married MARGARET WILLIS, daughter of Col. Henry Willis (3rd marriage) and Mildred Washington (3rd marriage) (See No. 35, Terrill Lineage)

DE VERE-FITZALAN-DESPENCER LINEAGE

1. ROBERT DE VERE, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON; married Isabel de Balbec; whose son
2. Hugh de Vere; married Hawise, daughter of SAIRE DE QUINCEY, M.C.S.B.; whose son
3. Robert de Vere; married Alice Saunford, daughter of GILBERT SAUNFORD, MAGNA CHARTA BARON IN ARMS; whose daughter
4. Joan de Vere; married William de Warren (See below); whose daughter

5. Alice de Warren; married Sir Edmund FitzAlan, Knight of the Bath; whose son
6. Richard FitzAlan, Knight of the Garter; married Isabel Despencer. (No. 3, Plantagenet-Despencer-FitzAlan-Terrill)

TAILLEFER-LE BRUN-FITZALAN LINEAGE

1. HENRY I, King of France; married Anna, daughter of Jaroslaus, the Halt, Lord of Russis; whose son
2. PHILIP I, King of France, born 1053, died 1108; married Bertha, daughter of Florence I, Count of Holland; whose son
3. LOUIS VI, le Gros, King of France, 1078-1137; married Adelais, daughter of Humbert II, Count of Savoy; their youngest son
4. Prince Peter, Lord Courtenay; married Isabella, heiress of Courtenay; whose daughter
5. Lady Alice de Courtenay; married Aymer de Taillefer, Count d'Angouleme; whose daughter
6. Lady Isabel de Taillefer; married 1st KING JOHN of England; married 2nd Hugh le Brun. A daughter of the 2nd marriage
7. Alice le Brun; married John de Warren (See below); whose son
8. William de Warren; married Joan de Vere. (No. 4, De Vere-FitzAlan-Despencer)

PLANTAGENET-BIGOD-DESPENCER LINEAGE

1. HENRY I, King of England, 1068-1135; married Princess Matilda, daughter of KING MALCOLM III of Scotland; whose daughter
2. Matilda (or Maud); married 2nd Geoffrey Plantagenet, Count of Anjou. Geoffrey Plantagenet had a natural son
3. Hameline Plantagenet, 5th Earl of Surrey; married Isabella de Warren, daughter of William de Warren, son of William de Warren and Isabel de Vermandois; whose daughter
4. Isabel Plantagenet; married ROGER, BARON BIGOD, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON; whose son
5. HUGH BIGOD, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON; married Maud, daughter of Wiliam Marshall and Isabel de Clare, daughter of Richard de Clare (Strongbow) (No. 5, Neville-Gascoigne); whose daughter
6. Isabel Bigod; married John FitzGeoffrey de Mandeville, LORD JUSTICE OF IRELAND; whose daughter
7. Maud FitzJohn (FitzGeoffrey); married William Beauchamp, Earl of Warwick; whose daughter
8. Isabel Beauchamp (Widow of Sir Patrick Chaworth); married Sir Hugh le Spencer; whose son
9. Hugh le Spencer; married Eleanor, daughter of Gilbert de Clare and Joan Plantagenet; whose daughter
10. Isabel le Despencer; married 1st Richard FitzAlan (Also his 1st marriage) (No. 6, De Vere-FitzAlan-Despencer)

VIKING-DE CLARE-DESPENCER LINEAGE

1. SVEIDE, the NORSE VIKING KING; whose son
2. Halfden; whose son
3. Ivar, Earl of Norway; whose son
4. Eystein; who had two sons:
    1. Einor, who taught the people to burn peat turf for fuel.
    2. ROLLO, the DANE, VIKING.
5. ROLLO, the Dane, Viking, who conquered Normandy; married 1st Poppa, daughter of Pepin le Senlis de Valois, King of Normandy; married 2nd Gisela, daughter of CHARLES IV, King of France (Per Ahlstrom, Dictionary of the Peerage, page 166). (Ahlstrom says: a son of the 2nd marriage) was
6. William, Longsword, 2nd Duke of Normandy; married Leutgarde, daughter of Heribert I, Count de Vermandois; whose son
7. Richard I, 3rd Duke of Normandy; whose natural son
8. Geoffrey, founded the de Clare family in Normandy; his son
9. Giselbert, Earl of Brion, Normandy; whose son
10. Richard de Clare; married Rohesia, daughter of Gilbert, Earl of Buckingham; whose son
11. Gilbert de Clare; married Adeliza, daughter of Hugh Clermont; whose 2nd son
12. Gilbert de Clare, Earl of Pembroke; married Elizabeth, daughter of Robert, Baron Beaumont (Bellemont) and Isabel de Vermandois; whose son
13. Richard de Clare (Strongbow), Earl of Clare, 2nd Earl of Pembroke; conquered Ireland, became LORD JUSTICE OF IRELAND; married Eva, daughter of Dermot MacMurrogh, last KING OF LEINSTER; whose daughter
14. Isabel de Clare; married William le Marechal, Earl Marshall of England; whose daughter
15. Isabel Marshall; married GILBERT DE CLARE, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON. (No. 9, Normandy-de Clare)

VERMANDOIS-WARREN-FITZALAN LINEAGE

1. ALBERT I, COUNT VERMANDOIS, married Gerberga, daughter of LOUIS IV, Transmaninus, King of France, and Princess Gerberga, daughter of EMPEROR HENRY I, of France; whose son
2. Herbert III, Count Vermandois; whose son
3. Otho, Count Vermandois; whose son
4. Herbert IV, Count Vermandois; married Emma, daughter of Stephen Henry, Count de Blois, and Adela, daughter of WILLIAM the CONQUEROR; whose daughter
5. Adelheid, married Hugh Magnus (No. 2, Neville-Gascoigne); whose daughter
6. Isabel de Vermandois; married 2nd William de Warren; whose son
7. William, 2nd Earl of Warren, died 1148; married Ada de Talvas; whose daughter

8. Isabel de Warren. died 1199 married Hameline Plantagenet de Warren; whose son
9. William de Warren; married Maud Marshall; whose son
10. John Warren, Earl of Warren and Surrey; married Alice, daughter of Hugh le Brun and Alice de Taillefer (Widow of King John) (Welles); whose son
11. William de Warren; married Joan de Vere. (No. 4, de Vere-FitzAlan-Despencer)

WARREN-MOWBRAY-WELLES-DYMOKE LINEAGE

1. Edith de Warren (Sister of William de Warren who married Isabel de Vermandois); married Gerald, Baron de Gourney; whose daughter
2. Gundreda; married Nigel de Albini, son of Roger d'Albini and a sister of Robert de Mumbray); whose son
3. Roger d'Albini, 1st Baron Mowbray (Took the name of Mowbray); married Alice, granddaughter of BALDWIN IV of Flanders; whose son
4. Nigel de Mowbray; married Mabel (or Maud), daughter of Roger de Clare and Maud St. Hillery; whose son
5. WILLIAM DE MOWBRAY, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON; married Agnes d'Albini, daughter of WILLIAM D'ALBINI, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON, and Margery, daughter of Odonel d'Umfraville; whose son
6. Roger de Mowbray; married Maud Beauchamp, daughter of William Beauchamp and Isabel Mauduit; whose son
7. Roger, 1st Lord Mowbray; married Rose de Clare (No. 1-2, de Clare-Clifford-Percy); whose son
8. John, 2nd Lord Mowbray; married Aliva, daughter and heiress of Lord William de Broase, Lord of Bramber and Gower; whose son
9. John, 3rd Lord Mowbray; married Joan Plantagenet, daughter of Henry Plantagenet and Maud Chaworth; whose son
10. John, 4th Lord Mowbray; married Elizabeth Segrave; whose daughter
11. Margaret de Mowbray; married John Welles; whose son
12. Sir Eudo Welles; married Maud, daughter of Sir Ralph Greystock and Catherine Clifford (No. 15, Malcolm III-Dymoke). (Burkes Peerage; Browning, M. C. B.)

WARREN-DE VERE-FITZALAN-SEGRAVE LINEAGE

1. William de Warren (No. 11, Vermandois-Warren-FitzAlan); married Joan de Vere; whose daughter
2. Alice de Warren; married Sir Edmund FitzAlan, K.B.; whose daughter
3. Alice FitzAlan; married Sir John Segrave; whose son
4. Sir John Segrave; married Margaret, daughter of Thomas Brotherton (Plantagenet), son of KING EDWARD I and his 2nd wife, Margaret, daughter of KING PHILIP, le Hardy of France; whose daughter
5. Elizabeth Segrave; married John, 4th Lord Mowbray (No. 10, above)

PLANTAGENET-CHAWORTH-MOWBRAY LINEAGE (Ahlstrom)

1. HENRY III, King of England; married Eleanor, daughter of Raymond Beringer; whose son
2. Prince Edmond Plantagenet; married Blanche de Artois, daughter of Robert, Count of Artois, 3rd son of LOUIS VIII, of France; whose son
3. Henry Plantagenet; married Maud Chaworth (No. 9, above)

MALET-MUSCEGROS-FERRERS-NEVILLE LINEAGE
(Browning, M.C.B., page 285)

1. WILLIAM MALET, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON; married Mabel Bassett; whose daughter
2. Helewise Malet; married Sir Robert Muscegros; whose son
3. John Muscegros of Charleton; whose daughter
4. Hawise Muscegros; married John 1st Baron Ferrers; whose son
5. Robert Ferrers, 2nd Baron; whose 2nd son
6. Robert Ferrers, 1st Baron of Wemme; whose son
7. Sir Robert Ferrers; whose daughter
8. Mary Ferrers; married Sir Ralph Neville (No. 23, Terrill Lineage)

DE ROOS-WELLES-DYMOKE LINEAGE

1. ROBERT DE ROOS, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON; married Isabel, daughter of WILLIAM THE LION, King of Scotland; whose son
2. William de Roos; married Lucy FitzPiers; whose son
3. Robert de Roos; married Isabel d'Albini, daughter of William d'Albini, son of WILLIAM D'ALBINI, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON, and Margery d'Umfraville; whose son
4. William de Roos; married Matilda (Maud), youngest daughter of Sir John de Vaux; whose son
5. William de Roos; married Margery, daughter of Bartholomew Badlesmere; whose daughter
6. Maud de Roos; married John, Baron Welles; whose son
7. John 2nd Baron Welles; married Margaret (Margery) Mowbray (No. 11, above) (Browning, M.C.B.)

LANVELLEI-DE BURGH-PLANTAGENET-PERCY-TALBOIS LINEAGE

1. WILLIAM DE LANVELLEI, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON; married Hawise, daughter of Sir Alan Bassett; whose daughter
2. Hawise de Lanvellei; married Sir John de Burgh, son of Hugh de Burgh and his 2nd wife, Beatrix de Warren; whose son
3. John de Burgh; married Elizabeth, daughter of Gilbert de Clare and Joan Plantagenet, daughter of KING EDWARD I (No. 18, Terrill Lineage); whose daughter

4. Margaret de Burgh; married Richard de Burgh (Burgo), 2nd Earl of Ulster, her distant cousin; whose son
5. William de Burgh; married Maud, daughter of Henry Plantagenet and Maud Chaworth; whose daughter
6. Elizabeth de Burgh; married Sir Lionel Plantagenet, Duke of Clarence, Knight of the Garter, son of KING EDWARD III; whose daughter
7. Philippa Plantagenet; married Edmund Mortimer, 3rd Earl of March; whose daughter
8. Elizabeth Mortimer; married Sir Henry Percy (Hotspur), Knight of the Garter; whose son
9. Henry Percy, 2nd Earl of Northumberland, b. 1393, killed at St. Albans, 1455; married 1414, Lady Eleanor (or Elizabeth), daughter of Ralph Neville, 1st Earl of Westmoreland; Knight of the Garter and his 2nd wife, Joan de Beaufort, daughter of John of Gaunt, Knight of the Garter, and his 3rd wife, Catherine Roelt, John of Gaunt was a son of KING EDWARD III, founder of the Order of the Knights of the Garter and a member. Their son
10. Henry Percy, 3rd Earl of Northumberland, b. 1421; married Eleanor, daughter of Sir Richard Poynings and his heir; whose daughter
11. Margaret Percy; married Sir William Gascoigne; whose daughter
12. Elizabeth Gascoigne; married Sir George Talbois. (No. 27, Terrill)

PERCY FAMILY LINEAGE

1. MAINFRED, a Danish chieftain who was with Rollo the Viking in the conquest of Normandy in 912, descends to
2. William de Percy; married Emma de Port, a Saxon; settled in Yorkshire, England, whose son
3. Alan de Percy (Alan the Great); married Emma, daughter of Gilbert de Gaunt, son of Baldwin, Earl of Flanders, nephew of QUEEN MAUD (Matilda), wife of William the Conqueror; whose son
4. William de Percy; married Alice de Tonebrige, daughter of Richard de Clare and Adeliza Clermont. (No. 5, Normandy-de Clare); whose 2nd dau.
5. Agnes de Percy; married Josceline of Lovain (Brother of QUEEN ADELIZA, 2nd wife of King Henry I. Took the name of Percy). Their son
6. Henry de Percy; married Isabel, daughter of Adam de Brus, Lord of Skelton; whose son
7. William de Percy, d. 1245; married 2nd Elena, daughter of Ingelram de Baliol; whose son
8. Henry , 1st Lord Percy, d. 1272; married Alainore, daughter of John Plantagenet, Earl of Warren; whose son
9. Henry, 2nd Lord Percy, d. 1315; married X; whose son
10. Henry, 3rd Lord Percy; married Idonia Clifford, daughter of Robert Clifford and Maud de Clare. (No. 4, de Clare-Clifford-Percy); whose son
11. Henry, 4th Lord Percy; married Lady Mary, daughter of Henry Plantagenet Earl of Lancaster and Maud Chaworth. (No. 3, Plantagenet-Haworth-Mowbray); whose son

12. Henry, 1st Earl Percy of Northumberland, b. 1342; married Margaret, daughter of Ralph, Lord Neville of Raby; whose son
13. Sir Henry Percy (Hotspur), b. 1364; married Elizabeth Mortimer. (No. 8, above). (Burkes Peerage)

HARCOURT-NEWBURGH-BEAUCHAMP LINEAGE (Burkes Peerage)

1. William Harcourt, descendant of Harcourt, chief counsellor of ROLLO, the Dane, in Normandy; whose son
2. Robert Harcourt; whose younger son
3. Ivo de Harcourt; whose son
4. Sir Robert Harcourt, Sheriff of Warwick and Leicester; married Isabel de Comville, died in 1202; whose son
5. Sir William Harcourt; married Alice Nail; whose son
6. Richard Harcourt, heir; married Arabella, daughter of SAIRE DE QUINCEY, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON; whose son
7. Sir William Harcourt; married 2nd Hillaria (or Eleanor), daughter of Henry Hastings and Ada, daughter of David, Earl of Huntington; whose son
8. Sir Richard Harcourt of Stanton Harcourt; married Margaret, 2nd daughter of Sir John Beke, Lord Eresby of Lincoln, died 1293; whose son and heir
9. Sir John Harcourt, knighted 1308, died 1330; married 1st Eleanor, daughter of Eudo la Zouche; whose daughter
10. Alice Harcourt; married Waleran, son of Roger Newburgh and Gundred, daughter of William de Warren and Isabel de Vermandois; whose dau.
11. Alice Newburgh; married William Mauduit; whose daughter
12. Isabel Mauduit; married William Beauchamp; whose son
13. Guy Beauchamp; married Alice de Toni. (No. 11, Malcolm III to Dymoke)

HASTINGS-HARCOURT LINEAGE (Burkes; Foster, Yorkshire Ped.)

1. HASTINGS (Hastings), a Danish pirate in the time of Alfred the Great, settled in Sussex, England; whose descendant
2. Robert de Hastings of Sussex owned the estates upon which the BATTLE OF HASTINGS was fought in 1066. He became one of the stewards of William the Conqueror. His son
3. Walter Hastings, Steward of King Henry I; whose son
4. William de Hastings, Magna Charta Baron in Arms; married Margery, daughter of ROGER BIGOD, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON (No. 4, Plantagenet-Bigod-Despencer); whose son
5. William de Hastings of Ashill, Norfolk; died before X; whose son
6. Sir Henry de Hastings of Ashill; married Ada, daughter of David, Earl of Huntington. He died before August 9, 1250. (No. 5, Malcolm III-Dymoke)

CLIFFORD-LONGSPEE-MORTIMER-BEAUCHAMP LINEAGE (Welles)

1. Walter de Clifford; whose daughter
2. ROSAMOND, THE FAIR; married William Longspee; whose daughter
3. Maud; married Hugh Mortimer; whose son

4. Roger de Mortimer; married Isabel, daughter of Hugh de Ferrers; whose son
5. Ralph de Mortimer; married Gladys, daughter of Lleweln, Prince of Wales; whose son
6. Roger Mortimer; married Maud, daughter of William de Broase and Eva, daughter of William Marshall and Isabel de Clare. (No. 6, Neville-Gascoigne); whose son
7. Edmund Mortimer; married Margaret, daughter of William de Feinnes; whose son
8. Roger Mortimer; married Joan, daughter of Peter de Geneville; whose children: (Note: He was executed for treason in 1330)
   1. Edmund Mortimer (See below)
   2. Catherine Mortimer; married Thomas Beauchamp, K.G., (No. 21, Terrill)
9. Edmund Mortimer; married X; whose son
10. Roger Mortimer, 2nd Earl of March, Knight of the Garter; whose son
11. Edmund Mortimer, 3rd Earl of March; married Philippa Plantagenet. (No. 7, of Lanvellei-de Burgh-Plantagenet-Percy-Tablois)

SAXON LINEAGE OF THE MESCHINES FAMILY

1. Sir Estmund Leofric, the exile; married LADY GODIVA; whose son
2. Algar, Saxon Earl of Mercia; whose daughter
3. Lucia; married Ranulph Meschines; whose son
4. Ranulph Meschines; married Maud de Gloucester; whose children
   1. Hugh Kyveliock (See below)
   2. Alice Meschines; married Richard de Clare (No. 6, Normandy-deClare)
5. Hugh Kyveliock; married Bartred de Eevereux; whose daughter
6. Maud de Meschines de Kyveliock; married David, Earl of Huntington. (No. 4, of Malcolm-Dymoke)

DE SAYE-DE FEINNES-MORTIMER LINEAGE (Welles)

1. GEOFFREY DE SAYE, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON; married, 1st Alice, daughter of John de Casineto (Cheney), died 1230; whose son
2. William de Saye; married Sibil, daughter of John Marshall of Lenton (sister of William, who married Isabel de Clare); whose only son
3. William de Saye, died 1295; married Mary X; whose son
4. Sir Geoffrey de Saye; married Idonia, daughter of Thomas, Lord Leiburn; whose son
5. Sir Geoffrey de Saye; married Maud, daughter of Guy Beauchamp (No. 11, of Malcolm III-Dymoke); whose daughter
6. Joane de Saye; married Sir William de Feinnes. (No. 7, above); whose dau.
7. Margaret de Feinnes; married Edmund Mortimer. (Also No. 7, above)

BERKELEY-MOWBRAY-WILDE-FELL-WILLIS-TERRILL LINEAGE

1. Robert Fitzhardinge de Berkeley; married Eva, daughter of Estmund Leofric and LADY GODIVA (Above); whose son
2. Maurice de Berkeley, 1120-90; married Alice, daughter of Roger Berkeley; whose younger son
3. Thomas Berkeley; married Joan de Somery; whose son
4. Maurice de Berkeley; married Isabel, daughter of Maurice de Creoun and Isabel, daughter of KING JOHN of England; whose son
5. Thomas, 1st Lord Berkeley; married Joan de Ferrers; whose son
6. Maurice, 2nd Lord Berkeley; married Eva la Zouche in 1289. He married 2nd Isabel, daughter of Gilbert, Earl of Gloucester. His son
7. Thomas, 3rd Lord Berkeley; married in 1320, 1st Margaret, daughter of Roger de Mortimer, Earl of March (No. 8, above); whose son
8. Maurice de Berkeley, 4th Lord, M. P. in 1362, wounded at Poicters; married 1338, Elizabeth, daughter of Hugh, Lord Despencer and Eleanor de Clare. (No. 2, Plantagenet-Despencer-FitzAlan-Terrill); whose 2nd son
9. James de Berkeley; married Elizabeth, heiress of Sir John Bluet, Knight and died in 1404; whose son
10. James, 1st Lord; created Baron Berkeley, 1421; married 2nd Isabel, daughter of Thomas, 1st Duke Mowbray, Knight of the Garter, and Elizabeth FitzAlan. (Thomas Mowbray was a son of John, 4th Lord Mowbray and Elizabeth Segrave, No. 10, Warren-Mowbray-Welles-Dymoke); whose 4th son
11. Thomas Berkeley of Dursley; married Margaret, daughter of Richard Guy of Dursley; whose son
12. Richard Berkeley of Dursley; married Margaret Dyer; whose son
13. William Berkeley, M.P.; married Elizabeth Burghill; whose son
14. Rowland Berkeley, M.P. for the City of Worcester, died in 1611; married Catherine, daughter of Thomas Heywood; whose daughter
15. Dorothy Berkeley; married Thomas Wylde; whose daughter
16. Margaret Wylde; married Rev. Thomas Fell; whose daughter
17. Mary Fell; married Thomas Willis, M.D., physician to King Charles II. They were evidently the parents of
18. John William of Ocford, England; whose son
19. Henry Willis, Burgess of Gloucester, Virginia, 1718-1723, came to Virginia and lived at Willis Hill, Fredericksburg, Va. He married 1st Ann, daughter of David Alexander and Ann, daughter of Capt. Francis Morgan, Justice. He married 2nd Mildred Howell. He married 3rd Mildred Washington (her 3rd husband); whose daughter
20. Margaret Willis; married Edmund Terrill (No. 35, Terrill Lineage) (Ref.: Burkes Peerage, 1929; and Burkes Landed Gentry, etc.)

BOHUN-FITZALAN-MOWBRAY-BERKELEY-WYLDE LINEAGE

1. HENRY BOHUN, MAGNA CHARTA SURETY BARON; married Maud FitzGeoffrey; whose son
2. Humphrey Bohun (The Good), Earl of Hereford; married Maud d'Eu; whose son
3. Humphrey de Bohun, Governor of Goodrich Castle; married Eleanor de Broase; whose son
4. Humphrey de Bohun, 3rd Earl; married Maud de Feinnes; whose son
5. Humphrey de Bohun, 4th Earl; married Princess Elizabeth, daughter of KING EDWARD I and Eleanor of Castile; whose son
6. William de Bohun, Knight of the Garter; whose daughter
7. Elizabeth Bohun; married (his 1st wife) Sir Richard FitzAlan, 10th Earl of Arundell, Knight of the Garter; son of Richard FitzAlan, Knight of the Garter, and Eleanor Plantagenet, his 2nd wife (His 1st wife was Isabel Despencer, No. 6, de Vere-FitzAlan-Despencer). (Eleanor was the daughter of Henry Plantagenet, son of Prince Edmund (brother of Lionel) Duke of Clarence and Maud Chaworth, daughter of Patrick Chaworth, (No. 8, of Plantagenet-Bigod-Despencer) (Richard FitzAlan, son of Edmund FitzAlan and Alice de Warren No. 6, de Vere-FitzAlan-Despencer)

MOON-WISE *

Who rob the belfries of bats;
  Luring the garish eyes
Of the cavernous cairn of cats;
  Fading with dark's demise?

Luring the garish eyes
  On the gargoyled vestibules;
Fading with dark's demise;
  Moon-wise are ghastly ghouls.

On the gargoyled vestibules
  Of the cavernous cairn of cats;
Moon-wise are ghastly ghouls
  Who rob the belfries . . . of bats.

—Edna Haynes McCormick

* Through the courtesy of "Different", March-April, 1951. The Pantoum, MOON-WISE, received a five-dollar award at the Southwest Writers' Conference in June, 1951.

INDEX

A

Adela 212
Adelaide 202
Adelais 211
Adelheid 207, 212
Adeliza 215
Adkerson, Henry 128, 130
Ahlstrom, 201, 212, 214
Akins, Nancy A. 118, 126, 127
Albert I 212
Aldridge, Josiah 95
Alexander, Ann 107, 218; David 218; Lillie 107; Margaret 107; Robert 107
Alfred the Great 202, 216
Alice, of Flanders 213
Allen, Fannie 98; R. W. 34, 78; Uberto 82; Uburk (?) 106
Alred, J. T. 6, 114, 115, 121, 122, 125, 127
Anderson 201; Major 124; E. F. 29, 82, 104; Effie 179; James W. 128, 130; Mary 130; Nancy M. 104; R. B. 73
Andrews, M. T. 52
Anglin, Wm. B. 118, 126
Anne 207
Antenor, I, II, III, IV, V 201
Antharis 201
Arch, Bill 80
Arletta 204
Arnold 202; L. W. 82
Ashley, Emma 6, 115, 125, 127
Ashworth, Alyne 196; Billie Ruth 196; Bruce 196; Grace 196; Louise 196; Mark 196; Richard 196; Tom 196
Asofert 202
Assegius 202
Atchison, John 93, 94
Atchley, J. R. 119, 126
Athildis 201
Atkerson, Henry 130

B

Badlesmere, Bartholomew 214; Margery 214
Bagby, 138
Bailey, John W. 87
Baines, C. S. 79; Catherine 50, 82, 90, 91; Dook 91; J. C. 91; W. C. 50, 77, 78, 80, 82, 90, 91;— & Mounts 40, 77
Bains, J. H. 99
Baird, Loreta 191
Baker, W. R. 88
Baldwin, Mrs. 98; IV 213; V 204, 206, 215; Jane 203; Kelley 181, 186
Baliol, Ada 209; Hugh 209
Ball, Mary 170
Barb, E. D. 87; Gus H. 87
Bartherus 201
Barton, Hattie 98
Baskett, Charles 190; Dee 190; J. D. 190; Jessie 190; John 190, Lillah 190; Mabel 190; Nellie 190; Otie 190
Bass, Marinda 98; Sam 82, 83, 84
Bassanus 201
Bassett, Alan 214; Mabel 214
Bates, Bernice 195; J. D. 6, 114, 115, 116, 125, 126; William E. 81, 88
Battle, R. J. 51, 77, 135, 136
Baxter, W. W. 88
Bayless, Mary E. 119, 126, 127
Baylor University 139
Beale, ... 32; Lucy L. 108, 109; Nancy E. 51; Paul 17; Robert T. (R. T.) 32, 34, 35, 36, 51, 86, 95; Thomas 199
Beall, Brooks 73
Bearcroft, D. 131
Beaty, A. D. 97; J. W. 99
Beauchamp, Bessie 51, 54; Bland 52, 54; Guy 209, 216, 217; Isabel 211; Jennie B. 51, 54; Maude 209, 213, 217; Nellie 51, 54; Phillipa 204; S. A. 51, 52, 54, 57, 58, 60; Thomas 173, 204, 209, 217; William 211, 213, 216
Beaumont, Elizabeth 212; Margaret 208; Robert 208, 212
Beauregard, G. T. 124
Bebee, Stephen P. 82
Beke, John 216; Margaret 216
Bell, C. C. 73, 79, 81, 96; Seth 132
Bemis, Dr. 167
Benge, R. W. 88
Ben Taylor Gin 83
Beringer, Eleanor 204, 206, 214; Raymond 204, 206, 214
Berkeley (See De Berkeley), Dorothy 218; Isabel 209; Richard 218; Rowland 218; Thomas 218
Berlin, P. L. 99; Mrs. P. L. 98
Bernard 204; A. J. 95; H. C. 95
Berry, Mrs. J. T. 190; W. H. 88
Bertha 211
Biggerstaff, E. 73
Bigod, Hugh 173, 211; Isabell 211; Margery 216; Roger 173, 211, 216
Binkley, C. C. 77
Bird, Joseph 131

Bishop, ... 132; Frances 200
Blackburn, ... 43, 97; Joe 98
Blake, Thomas K. 95
Bledsoe, Joseph 79
Blewett, G. H. 181
Blount, J. M. 40, 50, 52, 77, 78, 82, 92; J. P. 34; Sallie 51; Sophia A. 92; Sophia W. 50, 82
Bluet, Elizabeth 218; John 218
Bobbit, Dr. 94; Dr. W. C. 41, 79; W. C. 34
Bohun, Henry (See De B.), 173, 219
Bonds, Tab 73
Boone, E. 82, 86, 103; Mrs. E. 51; J. 131
Boswell-Bozwell, George G. F. 199; Nancy 199
Bottorff, J. T. 97, 111
Bounce 155
Bounds, E. M. 103; Eva 103
Bowen, H. 105
Bowers, Hattie 100
Boyd, J. F. 119, 126
Bradley, S. M. 90, 111
Brandon, J. B. 51, 132; Mary A. 51
Bretagne, Juetta 204
Bridges, W. M. 100
Brim, T. J. 78
Brooks, A. 132; E. B. 118, 126
Brotherton, Margaret 213; Thomas 213
Broun, Pearl 195
Brown, Dr. 94; Alex 76, 78; H. G. 17; Mrs. J. O. 90; Sarah Elizabeth 196
Browning, ... Chas. H. 201, 207, 209, 213, 214; Robert 15
Bruce, Alice Reynolds 196; Mack 196; Margaret 196
Bryan, William Jennings 42
Bryn (Bryen), James 176; Jean McC. 176
Bryson, J. M. 80, 81, 96
Buck, ... 97; Beaumont B. 97
Buckner's Orphan Home 141
Bull, ... 18; Annie Marjory 195; Arthur 195; Bernice Mae 195; Bonnie Lee 195; Dorothy 195; Edgar Ray 195; Edith 195; Edna Earle 195; Edna Mae 195; Edna Pearl 195; Edwin Wm. 195; Ernestine 195; George Wash. (Geo.) 33, 34, 35, 36, 80, 178, 195; James Earl 195; Jennie 195; Joe Walters 195; John 195; Juanita 195; Lizzie 195; Mary 195; Nancy V. 79; Portia May 195; Richard Lee 195; Robert B. 195; Ross 195; Tarleton 33, 34, 35; Temple 195; Thomas 195; Vinetta Virgie 195; Virgie 195; William 195
Bullard, L. I. 114, 125, 126
Bunda (?), John 190
Burge, Tom 73
Burghill, Elizabeth 218
Burke's 19, 200, 201, 213, 216, 218
Burks, ... 91; Joshua 79, 91
Burleson, R. C. 135, 136
Burnett, Bessie 27; J. Q. 136, 137, 138
Burney, 181, 187, 194
Burroughs, 165
Burrow, D. J. 120, 126, 127; Prudence E. 120, 126
Burton, J. R. 51, 54, 58, 59, 60, 99; Mattie E. 51; Sarah C. 51; W. F. 51, 77, 78
Bush, J. A. 73; J. C. 108; Susan F. 108
Butler, John 206; Margaret 206; William 206
Byars, M. T. 131; N. T. 132, 133
Byrne, Miss 181

C

Calvert, Edna 190
Calvin, Ann 199
Campbell, Downey 181, 186; Melton 186
Capet, Hugh 208
Capy, Charles 163; Elise 163, 184, 185
Carlisle, J. S. 99
Carpenter, Sol 73
Carroll, Anna I. 91; Celia 91, 92; Charlie 190; J. A. 40, 59, 76, 78, 91, 92; Jewell 190; Marshall 190; Reta Fern 190; S. J. 99; Z. B. 134
Carson, W. C. 52; Walker 53
Carter, M. 135
Cartwright, Mrs. J. T. 73; James T. 73
Casady, Mrs. E. E. 190
Cash, Dr. 94; Rachel 41, 79, 81, 96; W. S. 34, 78
Cassander 201
Cearly, J. W. 52
Chambers, J. R. 73
Chance, Joe 73
Chapman, Frances 109; 110, 199; J. S. 41, 43, 51, 73, 81, 96, 97; Mrs. J. S. 17; James 17; Maggie L. 97; Roswell 51; ..... & Mister 43, 99
Charlemagne, 202, 204
Charles, II 218; IV 212
Charleton, Isabel 206; John 205
Charlton, F. T. 88
Chaworth, Maud 213, 214, 215, 219; Patrick 211, 219
Childebrand, I 202; II 202
Chilton, J. C. 46, 48
Chisum, John 82
Chivers, Elen 129

Chowning, M. H. 103
Cisco, Hiram 75, 79
City Cemetery (Oakwood) 79
Clardy, Belle 51, 54; Kate 183; M. A. 51; N. S. 51, 54; Nora 51, 54
Clark, Elzina 191; Helen M. 82; Howard 191; Nina 191; Shelley 191; Terrill 191; Wm. T. 50, 52, 82
Clarke 170
Clary, Elisha 128, 130
Clayton, Lucy 92, 99
Claywell, Gus 73
Clermont, Adeliza 208, 212, 215; Hugh 208, 212
Cleveland, Catherine 51; J. H. 51; Tillie 51, 53; W. H. 51, 78
Clifford, (See de Clifford), Catherine 209, 213; Idonia 209, 215; Robert 209, 215; Roger 209
Cline, Allie 196
Clodius, I 201; II 201; III 201; IV 202; V 202
Clodomir, I 201; II 201; III 201; IV 201
Clothaire 202
Cobb, B. F. 78; Richard (R. E.) 51, 52, 99
Coker, Logan 93, 94; Sarah 93, 94
Cole, J. B. 52
Coleman, George 51, 53; R. B. 79; Sarah E. 51, 53
Collett 27
Collins, A. P. 140; Alex 100, Harriett 184, 185; Nannie 51, 53
Comegys, E. F. 99
Comstock, Mary 93; N. F. 93, 94
Conley, Larry 1, 160
Conner, Henrietta 199
Conway, J. W. 90; John 99
Cook - Cooke, ... 36, 189; Abelia Eleanor 189; Ceborn 189; Cereta 189; Eliza 189; Elvira Garrison, 36, 37, 177, 189, 197, 203; Franklin 189; Gideon 82; H. K. 190; Mrs. J. W. 100, Jasper 189; Jim 189; John 30, 36, 37, 177, 189, 190, 197, 203; Josiah 191; Lettie 190; Lewis 189; Loreta 189; Lucinda P. (Cook) McCormick 30, 36, 37, 177, 178, 189, 205; Margaret 179; Maria 189; Mary 189; Mary A. (Marian) 185; Nancy Melvina 37; Nannie 189; Narcissus Mariah 37; O. W. 190; Olive 183, 184; Permilla Ellen 37; Phillip (Koch) 185; Ruth 183
Cooper, William Ross 18, 200
Copas, B. A. 52
Copley, J. M. 73
Cornell, W. D. 88
Cotton, Mr. 163
Cowan, Dennis 95
Crabbe, Mrs. B. F. 185
Craddock Bldg. 41
Cranfil(l), J. B. 140
Cremer, Dr. 24
Crilus 201
Crisler, Delilah 200
Cross, Ben 193; Edwin 192; Priscilla 158; Sarah 184 (See Watson-Lennon); William Wallace 158, 193
Crowder, C. L. M. 90; M. P. 90
Crowley, B. F. 131
Cunningham, W. F. 114, 116, 125, 127
Curry, J. H. 88

D

Dagobert 202
Dagohart 202
Daisy, Mrs. 44, 187
D'Albini, Agnes 213; Isobel 206, 214; Nigel 213; Roger 213; William 173, 206, 213, 214
Da Lee, Alois Illeta 195; Annie Bull (Annie) 33, 36, 195; Herbert Lambdin (H. L.) 17, 195; Rhea Vivian 195; Wendell Edwin 195
Dallas, J. D. 82
Dallas News 6, 14
Dallas & Wichita R. R. 42, 92
Daniel, E. A., T. A. (?), 132, 133, 134, 135
D'Audley, Hugh 204; Margaret 204
Daugherty, Ben 91; Boggs 91; Boone 81, 83, 86; C. C. 77, 78, 91; Fannie 50, 82; George 50, 82; J. M. 78; Mrs. J. M. 78; M. J. 91; Martha 91; Mary Leana 91; Matt 40, 76; Robert 91; T. W. 77, 78, 79, 91; T. W.'s Dry Goods 40
David I, of Scotland 209
Davidson, Ella 98; F. M. 59, 60; J. Howard & Mrs. J. H. 17
Davie, C. H. 116, 125
Davis, ... 134; Ashley 196; Bruce 196; E. G. 39; George N. 107; James W. 107, 108; Jefferson 124; Joe 40; Judith Anne 196; Mollie 178; Q. M. 132; S. R. 90; Susan Louise 196; T. B. 71; W. W. 98
Deane, Elizabeth 191; Stephen 191
De Artois, Blanche 214; Robert 214
Deavenport, M. W. 51; S. J. 51
De Balbec, Isobel 210
De Baliol, Elena 215; Ingelram 215
De Beaufort, Joan 205, 207, 209, 215
De Beaumont, Elizabeth 207; Robert 207

De Berkeley, Alice 218; James 218; Maurice 218; Robt. Fitz-Hardinge 218; Thomas 218
De Blois, Emma 212; Stephen Henry 212
De Bohun, Alice 209; Elizabeth 219; Henry 173, 209, 219; Humphrey 209; 219; William 219
De Bonté, Corinne Frappé, 179
De Broase, Aliva 213; Eleanor 219; Maud 207, 217; William 207, 213
De Brus, Adam 215; Isabel 215
De Burgh, Elizabeth 207, 215; Hugh 214; John 214; Margaret 215; Richard (Burza) 215; William 215
De Casineto (Cheney), Alice 217; John 217
De Clare, Eleanor 207, 210, 211, 218; Elizabeth 214; Geoffrey 208, 212; Gilbert 173, 204, 207, 208, 210, 211, 212, 214; Giselbert 208, 212; Isobel 207, 208, 211, 212, 217; Mabel (Maud) 209, 213; Margaret 204; Maud 209, 215; Richard 173, 207, 208, 211, 212, 215, 217; Roger 208, 213; Rose 208, 213; Thomas 208, 209
De Clifford, Rosamond (The Fair) 216; Walter 216
De Comville, Isabel 216
De Courtney, Alice 204, 211; Isabella 211
De Creoun, Isabel 218; Maurice 218
De Evereux, Bartred 217
De Feinnes, Margaret 207, 217; Maud 219; William 217
De Ferrers, Hugh 217; Isobel 217; Joan 218; John 214; Mary 205, 214; Robert 205, 214
Degan, J. H. 81; Lucy 82
De Gaude, Amecia 208; Ralph (Waer) 208
De Gaunt, Emma 215; Gilbert 215; John 173, 205, 215
De Geneville, Joan 205, 207, 209, 217; Peter 217
De Gloucester, Gilbert 218; Isabel 218; Maud 217
De Gourney, Gerald 213; Gundreda 213
De Gros, Penin (?) 202
De Hastings, Henry 216; Robert 216; Walter 216; William 216
De Huntington, Ada 209, 216; David 209, 216, 217; Maud 209; Waltheof 209
De Kyveliock, Maud de Meschines 217; Hugh 217
De Lacie John 173, 208; Maud 208
De Lanvellei, Hawise 214; William 173, 214
De Loache, (De Loche), Celia 36, 189; John 36
De Lovain (Percy), 215
DeMandeville, John Fitz-Geoffrey 211
De Meschines, Alice 217; Maud 209
De Mortimor, Catherine 209, 217; Margaret 218; Ralph 217; Roger 217, 218
De Mowbray, Isabel 218; John 213, 218; Margaret 213, 214; Nigel 213; Roger 213; Thomas 173, 218; William 173, 213
De Mumbray, Robert 213
Denton Co. C. H. 76
Denton County News 87
Denton Monitor 40, 77
Denton Public Schools 90, 164
Denton Record-Chronicle 14, 36, 38, 123
De Percy, Agnes 215; Alan 215; Henry 215; William 215
De Port, Emma 215
De Quincey, Arabella 216; Hawise 210; Margaret 208; Robert 208; Saire 173, 208, 216
De Roos, Anne 206; Maud 214; Robert 173, 206, 214; William 206, 214
Derryberry, Justine 114, 116, 125
De Saye, Geoffrey 173, 217; Joan 217; Mary 217; William 217
Deskin, Reason 104
De Somery, Joan 218
Despencer, Elizabeth 218; Hugh 207, 210, 218; Isabel 207, 210, 211, 219
De Taillefer, Alice 213; Aymer 211; Isobel 211
De Talbois (Talboys), Anne 205, 209
De Talvas, Ada 212
De Tirel - Tirel, Fulk 202; Hugh I & II 202; Ralf 202; Walter I 202; II 202; III 202
De Tonebrige, Alice 215, 216
De Toni (Toeni), Alice 209; Ralph 209
D'Eu, Maud 209, 219
De Valois, Poppa 204, 212
De Vaux, John 214; Matilda (Maud) 206, 214
De Vere, Hugh 210; Joan 210, 211, 213; Robert 173, 210
De Vermandois, Adelheid 207, 212; Hugh Magnus 207, 212; Isobel 207, 208, 209, 211, 212, 213, 216; Leutgarde 212
De Vivonia, Joan 206
De Warren, Ada 209; Alice 211, 213, 219; Beatrix 214; Edith 213; Gundred 216; Isabel 211, 213; John 211, 213; William 207, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 216
De Witt, D. C. 88
Dickinson, Phillip L. Lee 170; William 178

Dickson, John N. 76, 78, 97; Mollie 43, 97
"Different" 220
Dilin, Edward F. 109, 110
Dinwiddie, A. B. C. 88
Diodes 201
Dixon, Mandie (or Maudie) 190; — & Lovejoy 40
Doane, Anne 191
Dobkins, A. 128, 131
Dodd 99
Doggett, W. T. 99
Dollie, 158
Donald, M. B. 81, 88
Donavan, 21
Dorsey 131
Doyle, J. G. 136
Drake, Marie McMurray 118, 126, 127
D'Umfraville, Margery 206, 213, 214
Wm. 206
Duncan, J. B. 77, 79
Dunham, Emily 51; J. A. 51, 52
Dunlap, Dr. D. R. 107; L. A. 88; R. R. 81, 87
Dunn, J. C. 185
Dupont, F. L. 52, 58, 59
Dupree, Ada 196; Caprie 178
Durbin, W. E. 116, 125, 127
Durrett, W. J. 99
Dursley, Margaret 218; Richard Guy 218
Dyer, Margaret 218
Dymoke, Edward 205, 209; Frances 205; Thomas 205, 209

E

Eads, James 77, 90
Eaves, William 34
Eckenrode, 24, 200
Eddleman, D. J. 34, 78, 81
Edward, I 204, 207, 213, 214, 219; III 18, 173, 205, 207, 215, The Exile 209
Edwards, J. R. 73; John R. 90; Julia 97; R. J. 123
Egan, ... 32; Gus B. 116, 125, 126; Jennie 36; Nancy N. 81; Nettie 170; Thomas 81; W. F. 34, 36, 73, 82, 84, 89, 98
Einor, ... 212
Eldegarde 202
Eleanor, ... 204, 207, Princess of Castile 219
Eliot, S. 131
Elizabeth, Princess 219
Elliott, Rev. J. L. 15, 17, 116, 119, 121, 122, 125, 127
Ellis, J. T. 132
Escard 202
Estill, Frank Thomas 197; Nell Gene 197; Weechie Yates 197
Evans, Amanda G. 92; John T. 92
Everett, Dr. Charles 73, 183, 184; Chas. Herbert 183; Dolly 183; Ellery Haynes 183; Helen 183; Hugh 183; Ida Mansfield 183; James 183; Katherine 183; Ruby 183; Virginia 163; William 183
Evers, A. F. 116, 125, 127
Ewing, John A. 108; Joseph 108, 109, 110; Susan F. 108; Thomas J. 108; W. S. 108
Eystein 210

F

Fan 162, 169
Farabert 201
Farley, Maud 190
Fastorff, George 41; Henry 41
Fell, Mary 218; Thomas 218
Female College 161, 162
Ferdinand III 204, 207
Ferguson, H. C. 111; I. D. 34, 73;
Ferrcolus, 202
Fisher, W. D. 79
Fitz-Alan, Alice 213; Edmund 211, 213, 219; Elizabeth 218; Philippa 207, 210; Richard 173, 210, 211, 219
Fitzgerald, Abbie 51, 53, 79; Abner 42, 51, 52; Emma 51, 54; Ida 118, 126; R. A. 118, 122, 126
FitzJohn, Roger 210
FitzGeoffrey, John 211; Maud 209, 211, 219
Fitz-Maurice, Amy 208, 209
Fitz-Piers, Geoffrey 209; Lucy 206, 214; Reginald 206
Fitz-Robert, Anatasia 210; John 173, 209, 210
Fitz-Roger, Robert 210
Fleminge, Alexander 206; Jane (Joyce) 206
Fletcher, Thomas 77, 79; ..... & Taylor 41, 77
Florence I 211
Ford, ... 44, 98; Caroline 188; Charles 188; David 188; Elizabeth 188; G. 103; J. B. 79, 92, 99; James B. 82; Jessee 188; Lela 103; Lucy 92, 99; Mary 188; Mary M. 92, 99; Sallie 188; Thomas 188; Virginia 188; Watson 188; William 188; Zarv (Preserved) 188
Forest, Joe 98
Fortenberry, Sevier 33
Foster, ... 201; Elihu S. 141; Elizabeth 203, 210; J. T. 141; Jackson 130; John 203; L. H. 129, 141; Mary 203, 210; Susan 128; Susannah 130; W. A. 107
Foy, Byron 183; Edward 183; Erie Byrd 183; Fannie 183; Hattie 183;

Herbert 183; Howell 183; Ida Rives 183; James 183; James M. (Dr. J. M.) 51, 53, 182, 184; Lucy 183; Sarah F. 51, 53; Vivian 183; Walter 183
Franklin, Nannie 190
Frankus, 201
Freeman, A. B. 131; J. A. 128, 131; John A. 128, 129, 130, 132; Nancy 128, 130
Frirarear (?), 132
Fry, Alfred 191; Annie 190; Bettie 191; Bill 191; Corene 191; David H. (D. H.) 29, 78, 79; Dee 191; Elmer 190; Elzina 191; Emma 190, 191; Emory 191; Evelyn 191; Fred 190; George 190; Isaac 189; Jack 191; Jep 190; Jesse 178, 190, 191; Jim 190; Joe 191; John 191; L. L. 29; Lewis 190; Lewis M. 77, 79; Lois 191; Mack 191; Margaret 191; Mary Sue 191; Mildred 191; Molly 190; Pauline 190; Peggy 191; Portia 191; Ray 191; Rebecca 190; Robert 190; Ruth 190; Temple 191; Thomas E. 73; Virgie 190; W. S. 73, 90; Wallace 191; Will 191; Wilson 191; ..... Hotel 77
Frye, 37
Fulbert 204
Furneau 163

G

Gaddy, Mrs. John I. 188
Galbreath - Galbraith, Edna 189; Ezekiel Madison 37; Jesse 189; Marion 37, 189; Mattison 37, 189
Roy 189; Virgie 189; Walker 189
Gallaher, Sarah 98
Gamble, I. N. 73
Gammett, G. S. 73
Gann, Mrs. M. J. 51
Garrett, Right Rev. Alexander C. 168
Garrison, Celia De Loache 178, 189; E. C. & Mrs. E. C. 17; Elvira 178, 189; Ezekiel 178, 189; Hezekiah 37, 197
Gascoigne, Elizabeth 205, 215; William 205, 207, 215
Gasque, Allard H. 197
Gatty, Mrs. C. L. 190
Gaugh-Gough, W. M. 137, 138
Geers, C. W. 40, 73, 77, 78, 82, 89
Geiger, David D. 108, 109
Gelkey, William 175
George L. Gray 104
Gerald, William 187
Gerberga 212
Gibson, Irene 184; James 128, 129, 130; Maggie 184; Mary 130; Nancy 128; Wallace 184
Gifford 208
Giles, Clarence L. 197; Frank Thomas Estill 197; Sarah 197
Gillespie, J. S. 137, 138, 140, 141
Gilman, Robert 104
Giselda 212
Gladys, Dau. of Llewelyn 217
Glassford, Sam L. 50, 53, 82
Gober, J. S. J. 6, 114, 115, 118, 125
Godiva, Lady 217, 218
Godwin, John 51, 54; Rebecca 51; W. C. 51, 53; ..... Hotel 81, 96
Goodfellow, T. P. 140, 141
Gordon, Alexander 51; Sallie 51
Gotcher, W. A. 80
Grafton, D. R. 88
Graham, Joel H. 80; Spencer 80
Grandberry, H. 131
Grantmesnils, Hugh 208; Petronilla 208
Graves, ...165; Doyle 196; Grady 196; Kyle 196; Mona Marie 196; Portia 196; Terrill 196; Trilby 196; William Thomas 196
Gray, J. D. 52
Green, ... 189; Louise 196
Greene's 102
Greenlee, B. E. 40, 77, 78; C. M. 89, 90; N. E. 89, 90
Greer, Alexander 103; John C. 103
Greystock, Maud 209, 213; Ralph 209, 213
Griffith, A. 73
Griggs, Ambrose 34; Mercy 27, 176; Thomas 27
Grimes, R. R. 140
Grisham, T. A. 116, 125, 126
Grover, J. R. 110, 111
Guinbald, 202
Gundreda 207

H

Halfden 212
Hale, Bessie 195; Mabel 195; Raymond 195; Thomas E. 195; Viola 196; Wynta 195
Hallford-Hollsford, A. F. 137; A. J. 129, 130, 131, 136, 137, 138, 139; J. H. 128; James P. 128, 130; John H. 128; Malissa 128, 130; Milissa 130; Sallie 128; Sarah 130
Ham, Kitsey 188; Smithey 188
Hamilton, Charlie 190; Corine 190; Earl 190; Gene 190; George 190; James 190; Joe 190; Leona 190; Percy 190; Rentie 190
Hampton Lodge 107
Handley, Isaac 177
Hanna, Elizabeth 198
Hannon, T. C. 79
Hansard W. E. 73
Harcourt, (de Harcourt), Alice 216; Ivo 216; John 216; Richard 216; Robert 216; William 216

Haren, R. B. 116, 125, 127
Harlin, I. S. 104
Harris, ... 133; Annie May 195; Eff 195; Ethel 195; George 195; Irene 195; J. T. 129; Leona 195; Mary Niel 195; W. W. 132, 135; Willis 195
Harrison, ... 20; J. E. 131
Hart, ... 97; Hattie 98
Harvey, Rev. William 25, 198, 199
Hastings, Danish Pirate 216; Henry 209, 216; Hillaria (Eleanor) 216; Margaret 209
Havens, Albert 189; Beatrice 189; Bessie 189; George 189; Oscar 189; Veda 189
Hawk, W. L. 73
Hawkins, Ella 6, 36, 114, 115, 125; Mrs. J. M. 190; Sam 90
Hayden, S. A. 138
Hayes, Newt 73
Haynes - Haines - Hains, Miss 188; Albert 186; Alice 186; Annie Victoria (See McCormick) 44, 167, 178, 179, 182, 184, 187, 188, 203, 205; Bun (Bunbury) 181; Bunbury 186; Bythel 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 187, 188
Bythel Watson 158, 162, 166, 184; Calvin 7, 158, 160, 161, 164, 165, 166, 168, 169, 171, 178, 181, 182, 184, 187, 188, 193, 194, 203; Calvin Ellery 162, 183, 184; Claude Clingman 186; Dorothy Mae 186; E. S. 139, 140; Edwin 183; Eldred (J. E.) 183; Elvy 181, 186; Emma 181; Ethel Clyde 183; Eudora 184; Evander Cross 158, 162, 182, 184, 187, 192, 193, 194; Freyland Alexander 162, 183, 184; Gadsden 186; George 181; Isabella May 186; Jennie (Virginia F.) ; Jesse C. 181, 185, 186; Joe 158, 182; John 27, 78, 81, 88; John Lucius 163, 164, 166, 167, 184, 185; Joseph 186; Joseph Orrel 186; Joshua 24, 176, 192, 198; Julia 182, 184; Ken H. (Kenneth) 181, 185, 186; Landon C. 181; Lloyd 183; Louise 183; Mabel 185; Margaret Ethel 185, 186; Marian 185 Marie B. 192; Mamie Catherine 186; Martha 181, 186; Mel (Melton) 181, 185; Melton Melnotte 186; Melton Volney 186; Mercy 25, 198; Mercy Lupton 24, 176; Milton R. 183; Milton Randolph 163, 183, 184; Minnie Eulalia 186; Nathan 27; Ogden (Dinks) 186; Ovid 186; Peden 186; Pensy 181, 186; Pensy (Nichols) 181, 182; Pink (Sarah F.) 186; Polly 181, 186; Robert 184; Rosaline Amelia 186; Sarah Florida 162, 163, 182, 184, Sarah Zylpha 186; Virginia Ann Watson, 7, 156, 158, 159, 162, 163, 164, 166, 167, 169, 178, 181, 182, 184, 187, 188, 192, 193, 203; Virginia Fletcher 162, 183, 184; Volney Vaught 185; Warren 181, 186; William B. 186
Hays, Mrs. William H. 188
Hedrick, John 73
Hefelda 201
Hellenus 201
Hembrey - Hembree, Elizabeth 178; I. N. 78, 82; Nannie I. (Isobel) 178
Hendricks, A. A. 132
Henley, W. S. 120, 126
Henry, I of England 204, 206, 211, 215, 216; II, of England 204, 206; III, of England 204, 206, 214; IV, of England 215; I, of France 211, 212; Prince of Scotland 209; John R. 104
Herbert, Dr. 94; III 212; IV 212
Heribert I, 212
Hewitt, Mrs. George S. 170
Hewlett, Cardon 196; Dixie 196; Dusky 196; Harry 196; John Mack 196; Judson 196; Linwood 196; Merry 196; Pemberton 196; Raymond 196; William 196
Heywood, Catherine 218; Thomas 218
Hickman, Maroba 195; Muriel 195; William W. 195
Hildegarde 204
Hilderie 201
Hill, Rev. William 25, 198, 199
Hilliard, Addie 186
Hines, Elias 105
Hinrichs, Robert Paul 186; Mrs. Robt. Paul 185
Hinton, John S. 100
Hiram-Cisco 75
Hite, Just 23
Hobbs, C. H., Dr. 58, 164
Hodges, A. J. 82; Joshua 128; Josiah 129, 130
Hogg, A. E. 98; Annie E. 51, 98
Holdman, Rev. 52
Holland, J. K. 73
Hooper, J. L. 122, 126
Hopkins, R. H. 73
Horn, ... 98
Hoskins, S. H. 111
House, Mattie 98
Houston, Maggie Houston (hall) 137; Gov. Sam 95
Howard, William 73
Howell, Mildred 218
Howland, Abigail 191; Henry 191
Hubbard, C. L. 41
Hudson, J. A. 100; John A. 82; L. G. 100; M. E. 52
Huggins, T. L. 121, 126
Hughes, Dr. 41, 94; Dr. George W. 77,

78, 82; George 92; Dr. H. A. 87; Henderson 92; John James 92; Minerva Murphy 92
Humbert II, 211
Humphries, W. S. 71
Hunter, J. P. 100
Huntington (See de Huntington)
Hunton, J. C. 129, 132, 133
Hutton, V. J. 50, 82, 131, 132, 133
Hyatt, Jennie 92; John 92; Stephen 77, 78, 80; Stephen K. 92

I

Inge, Dr. 94; Mollie 96
Ingle, Janie Elen 190
I. O. O. F. Cemetery 177, 178, 182
Isobel, Dau. of King John ; Dau. of King of Scotland 214
Ivar, of Norway 212
Ivey, Abney B. 74

J

J. P. Bonhannan 106
Jackson, ... 163; C. H. 32, 34, 36, 73; Dempsey 31, 32, 51, 76, 79; Frank 83, 84; Hugh Parks 195; Kate E. 51; Tillie 51, 53; ..... & Stanfield 40
James, I 20; II 20, 21; A. M. 132; Mary 130
Jaroslaus, 211
Jasper, A. J., 131; Terrell, 81, 88
Jenkins, J. T. 52; Janet 179; Kate 197; Margaret Graham 179; Thomas H. 179; Zeb 139
John, King of England 204, 206, 211, 218; Of Gaunt 205, 215
Johnson, Andrew 124; Arkansas 84; Betty 51, 52, 53; G. W. 99; Harriet 51; J. M. 51, 79; Nannie 51; Nathan 73; S. J. 51
Jones, ——97; J. F. 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137; J. T. 58, 132; Mrs. J. T. 100
Jordan, David Starr 201, 206, 207, 209; Lee 194

K

Kearby, E. P. 80; J. G. 34
Keedy, Harold O. 175
Keeling, Abner Melton 186; Edwin Claude (Edward Clyde) 186; Haynes Carlton 186; Laura Isabella 186; Robert H. B. 186; Roberta May 186
Keerr, D. A. 131
Keith, O. M. 78
Kelley, William 82
Kennedy, Ruth 11
Keyte, E. B. 44, 97, 98, 99; Jennie 98; L. V. 97, 98
Kimbrough, Dr. Wallace C. 17
King, D 134; John Wesley 185; Marian Haynes 185; R. H. 82
Kirby, Dr. 94
Kirkpatrich, D. F. 117, 126, 127; E. F. 73
Kiser, Abelia Elenor (Cook) 189; Albert 190; Bernard 190; Charlie 190; Chester 190; Edgar Burtham 190; Edna 190; Edward 190; Ella 190; Enoch 37, 189; Erlien 190; Gaston 190; Janie May 190; Jessie Fay 190; Lucinda Penina 190; Mary 189; Preston 190; Rela Ruth 190; Stella Edgar 190; William 190
Kittrell, Alice J. 117, 125, 127
Knight, O. C. 17, 61, 62
Koiner, Silas 89
Kyveliock (See de Kyv.)

L

Lacy - Lacey, Betty 51, 53; Bruce 196; C. C. 131; Charles C. 50, 76, 82, 91, 106, 196; Chas. Christian 196; Judith V. 91; Lula 99; Mary (See Terrill) 197, 203, 205; S. E. 50, 82, 91, 196; Walter Jones (W. J.) 41, 73, 196; William 196; ———Hotel 40
Lafayette, 185
Larue, Phoebe 177, 194
Lattimore, W. C. 52
Lawson, Dave B. 181, 186, 187, 194; Lucy 181, 194
La Zouche, Eleanor 216; Eudo 216; Eva 218
Leak, Josiah 133, 134
Le Brun, Alice 211, 213; Hugh 211, 213
Lee, ... 43, 97; Edgar 189; Florence 189; Harry 192; Marion 189; Robert E. 86, 192, 193; Vinta 189
Leiburn, Idonia 217; Thomas 217
Lennon, Adkins McLemore 188; C. H. 120, 126; Haynes 188; Mrs. Haynes 197; Martha 188; More 188; Polly 188; Sarah Cross Watson 158, 159, 188, 193
Lenter, W. B. 134
Leofric, Estmund (Exile) 217, 218; Eva 218
Leonard, ... 44, 98, 130; A. F. 131, 133; Mary Ann 128, 130
Le Spencer, Hugh 211
Lester, E. R. 114, 116, 125
Lewis, Hardy 186; Isaac 186; James 186; Joel 186; Jonathan 186; Patrick 187, Polly (Mary) 181, 186, 187, 194; William 181, 186, 194; Zilpha 187
Ligon, ... 44, 187
Lilley, ... 179; Victoria Elizabeth 179, 182, 184, 203; Walter 179
Limbaugh, D. C. 99
Linder, Jacob 175
Link, J. B. 136
Lipscomb, Dr. C. 41, 78, 89, 91, 94, 181; Emma Belle 91; ..... Park 29

Little, C. R. 82; D. R. 119, 126, 127
Lively, James W. 104
Lloyd, A. P. 78, 82; Joseph 52; Susan 78
Lockhart, Mercy Eliza 176; Samuel 27, 176; Sarah 27
Loftis, ... 183; Edward (or Edwin) 183; Erie Byrd Foy 183; (Bryan?) Foy 183
Lone Star Chapter, UDC 101
Longspee, Maud 216; William 216
Looney, Cora E. 99; Morgan H. 44, 98, 99, 164
Louder, E. C. 95
Louis, IV 212; VI, of France 211; VIII, of France 214
Lovejoy, John L. 40, 41, 76, 77, 79, 81, 89, 91; Mollie 97; Nancy 91; Will A. 91
Lovell, Carrie Louise 185; George P. 185
Loving, A. R. 79; William 76
Lowe, Edith 195; George 195; Leafy Lee 195; Northern Nelson 195; Ted 195; Thos. 195; Velma 195
Lowrie, Eliza 107; Margaret A. 107; Mary 107; Samuel 107
Lunday, W. F. 100
Lupton, Ann 198; John 198; Jonathan 198; Joseph 25, 176, 192, 198; Mercy 192; Mercy Twining 25; William 192, 198
Lydia - Jane - Womack 106
Lynch, J. B. 59

M

MacCormick, John 198 (McCormick)
MacMurrough, Dermot 207, 212; Eva 207, 212
Mag, 162
Magee, J. P. 120, 126, 127; Mrs. J. P. 36
Magill, Esther May 179, 182, 184, 203;
Mainfred, 215
Malcolm III, 204, 206, 209, 211
Malet, Helawise 214; William 206, 214
Mareomir, I, II, III, IV, 201; V, 202
Margaret, Wife of Edward I 213; Princess, Dau. of Edward (Exile) 209
Marion's, 186
Marney, Ann 203, 207, 210; Henry 207; John 203, 210; William 207, 210
Mars, Joe G. 90
Marshall, Eva 207, 217; Isabel 208, 212; John J. 108; John 217; Maud 211, 213; Sibil 217; Thomas G. 108; William 108, 207, 208, 211, 212, 217
Martiau (Martian), Elizabeth 205; Nicholas 205
Martin, James 107
Mary, 21
Masonic Hall 41, 42, 43, 80, 81, 96, 97, 98
Masters, G. C. 118, 126;
Matilda, ... 204, 206, 211; (Maud) Empress 204, 206, 209, 211, 215; Princess 204
Matthews, Luke 104
Mauduit, Isabel 213, 216; William 213, 216
Maxwell, Ernest 191; Jesse 191
May Bldg., 46
Mayes, Marion 80; Hotel 77
Mays, R. R. 77; Robert 99; W. K. 131; ..... Hotel 40
McAlister, Bonnie Bess 196; Cleve 196; Elmo 196; Thelma 196
McCain, Mrs. Robt. L. 196
McClung, W. C. 52
McClurkan, Frankie 195; May 17; Walter B. 17; ..... Bldg. 46, 47
McCormick, A. P. 200; Ada 195; Alcie Lionell 195;Andrew 24, 27, 176; Ann 26, 177; Ann Province 176; Anne 24, 176, 192; Anne E. 29, 52, 178, 195; Annie Victoria Haynes 7, 13, 19, 44, 45, 65, 66, 84, 86, 142, 143, 144, 145, 153, 156, 159, 163, 164, 171, 172, 178, 179, 180, 182, 184, 185, 187, 203, 205; Areta 178; Armistead 194; Arthur 195
Bert (Robert) 194; Bruce 195; B. W. 195
Charles 26, 177; Claude 194; Corinne 7, 153, 154, 155, 179, 182, 184, 204; Daniel 27; David 26; Doris 7, 153, 154, 155, 177, 179, 182, 184, 204;
Earl (See Robert Earl); Edgar 30, 179, 180; Edna Haynes 1, 7, 14, 16, 44, 63, 67, 85, 144, 145, 146, 148, 152, 153, 160, 170, 179, 181, 182, 184, 187, 192, 194, 197, 204, 205, 220; Eli 26; 177; Elise (See Willie Elise); Eliza 26, 177; Elizabeth 27, 176, 198; Emily C. 18, 26, 176, 198; Ernie 179; Ezekiel 26, 27, 177
Frances 179; 195; Francis 23, 24, 176, 198; Frank West 195; Frederick 30, 99, 178, 180; Frost 176;
George 7, 24, 26, 28, 29, 30, 32, 34, 35, 39, 51, 53, 63, 64, 86, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 192, 194, 195, 196, 199, 203, 205; George Hembree 194; George Washington 22;
Harry Charles 195; Henrietta Hamilton 200; Homer 194;
Inge 30, 38, 174, 179, 180; Isaac, 26, 29, 32, 33, 34, 35, 52, 174, 177, 178; Ivan 195; Ivan G. 17, 195;
James 21, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 175, 176,

177, 192, 198, 203;
James Oscar 30, 64, 99, 178, 180; James Robert 13, 26, 29, 30, 31, 32, 34, 35, 36, 37, 39, 40, 51, 52, 64, 65, 73, 79, 85, 86, 95, 99, 101, 102, 103, 104, 106, 107, 110, 111, 159, 174, 177, 178, 180, 189, 203, 205; Jane (Jemima?) 194; Jean Bryan 24, 176; Jemima 26, 29, 51, 177, 178, 190; Jemima Violet 25, 26, 28, 176, 177, 192, 198, 203; Jerry Wallace 195; Joe 194; Dr. John 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 176, 192, 198, 199; John 24, 25, 26, 27, 29, 52, 176, 177, 178; John Criss 195; John Marsall 194; John W. 17, 195; Joshua 25, 27, 198 (Haines?)
L. P. (See Lucinda Penina); Laura Hembree 195; Leander James 200; Lee (William Lee and W. L.); Leta 179; Levi 26, 177, 194; Lucinda Penina Cook 30, 34, 37, 51, 64, 159, 174, 177, 178, 180, 197, 203, 205;
Mandy (or Maudy) 194; Mansfield H. 30, 174, 179, 180; Margaret 174; Mark 195; Mary Alice 195; Mary Edna 195; Mary F. 28, 51, 177; Mary McC. Tate 24, 176; Mercy 25, 198; Mercy McC. Griggs 27, 176, 198; Moses 25, 27, 176, 198; Nancy Isobel 89, 197; Nina 178; Nona B. 195; Paul 195; Portia 29, 51, 178, 196; R. C., Jr. 195; Rachel 25, 27, 176, 194, 198 (or Haines); Robert (See James Robert); Robert 30, 179, 180, 195; Robert Earl 6, 12, 13, 17, 44, 64, 145, 146, 148, 152, 153, 179, 180, 182, 184, 187, 189, 197, 200, 203, 205; Robert Edward 195; Ross (R. D.) 30, 179, 180; Roswell Chapman (R. C.) 17, 195; Roy Oatman 195; Samuel 195; Sarah 25, 27, 28, 51, 176, 177, 195, 198; Terrill W. (T. W.) 17, 36; Thomas 23; "Uncle Bob" (James Robert); "Uncle George" (George I); Victoria 6, 7, 182; Virginia 7, 28, 29, 30, 51, 52, 104, 109, 174, 175, 177, 178, 195, 196, 199, 205; Virginia Ellen 30, 99, 178, 188 (See Sanders); W. L. (William Lee); Walestine 194; Warren E. 174; William 24, 26, 29, 32, 34, 36, 79, 89, 95, 176, 177, 178, 194, 197, 198; William Claude 195; Willie 179; Willie Elise 7, 17, 44, 145, 146, 148, 150, 152, 153, 179, 181, 182, 184, 187, 197, 204, 205; McCormick & McCormick 31, 44
McCoy, F. M. 51; J. M. 79; M. V. 51;
McCraw, R. J. 103
McDermott, J. H. 79, 80; Lorena 92; P. P. 92;
McFall, L. A. 100
McFarren, Miss 21, 176
McGaugay, W. G. 73
McGee, (Magee?), Mrs. J. P. 36; Jesse 34, 35
McGinnis, Mrs. A. L. 100; Abbie L. 52; S. J. 100
McIlhaney, Hugh Milton 23, 200
McIlhenney, Dr. 94; J. M. 77, 78, 82; James M. 106; R. F. 93
McKelvey, Sam 73
McKinney, Cornelia 182, 184
McKinsey, Old Lady 104
McKinzie, Hugh 82
McKitrick, Felix 82
McMath, A. E. 52, 54, 99; J. S. 52, 54; P. E. 52
McMurray, H. 104; John 79; Mrs. John 96, 98
McMurry, Hiram 99
McNiel, J. M. 77, 78; ——, Stroud & Eads 40, 77
McPherson, John 27
McReynolds, Leora J. 92; Robert Lee (R. L.) 92, 117, 125
McWhorter, James E. 53
Medlin, Hall 128, 130; Nancy 128; Rachel 128
Meinicke, C. J. 119, 123, 126
Mentzel, Charles F. 85; Ernest 85
Mercer, J. J. 73
Mercia, Algar 217; Lucia 217
Merocadus 201
Meschines, Alice 208; Hawise 208; Ranulph 217
Meullent, Amecia 208
Mexquerro, Don Manuel 37
Midyed, J. C. 140
Miller, L. M. 122, 126
Mills, M. J. 129
Minor, P. 41, 89
Mister, W. F. 97, 99
Mitchell, J. W. 52, 129, 131, 124, 136
Moore, Anne 203; Augustine 203; Carl H. (Karl) 52, 61, 62; Cora 190; Elijah A. 92; Ethel 190; F. L. 78; Fred L. 92; Gaston 190; Gertrude 190; J. A. 52; J. W. 109; James 190; Jewell 190; Lilly 190; Lula 190; Preston 190
Moreland, J. W. 87; Martha 196; S. A. 44, 98
Morgan, Ann 218; Francis 218; Simon D. 105; Tommy 196
Morrow, Benjamin 107
Mortimer, (See de M.), Catherine 204, 209, 217; Edmund 207, 215, 217; Elizabeth 207, 215, 216; Hugh 216; Maud 205; Roger 173, 205, 207, 209, 217
Mothershead, W. P. 140, 141

Mounts, Emily M. 79; J. H. 77; M. E. 78, 87, 91, 97; Robert Noble 91; W. H. 77, 78, 79, 91
Mowbray, Roger 208, (See de M.)
Mulican-Mulikin, Felix 128, 130; Rachel 128, 130
Murphy, Dick 92; H. 95; Henderson 77, 78, 80, 91, 92; Jim 83, 84; John 80; Lee 91; Ruth 80, 91, 92; ..... Hotel 40, 77
Muscegros, Hawise 214 John 214; Robert 214
Musick, ... 178; Nannie Hembree 194
Myars, J. M. 133
Myers, David 128, 130; Eli 29; Gibson 80, 82

N

Nail, Alice 216; Matt 73
Neal, M. H. 136
Neale, T. V. 52
Neely, ... 132; B. 73
Neill, William 110
Nevelon, I 202; II 202
Neville, Eleanor 207, 215; Joan 205; John 173, 205, 209, 210; Margaret 216; Ralph 173, 204, 205, 207, 209, 210, 214, 215, 216
Newburgh, Alice 216; Roger 216; Waleran 216
Newland, Henry 25, 191; Mary 191
Newton-Newtin, E. 139, 140; Elihu 130; I. 129, 134; Isaac 130, 131; Lee 135
Nicanor 201
Nichols, Averitt 181, 187, 194; Burney 187, 194; Lucy 181, 187, 194; Pensy (Lewis) 187; Pensy 181, 184, 188, 194; Zylpha 185
Nicholson, H. G. 88
Norris, J. E. 23, 192, 200
North Texas State College 46, 71, 81
Norton, Mary 186; Pensy Lewis Carmichael 186; Ruth 186

O

Oakwood Cemetery 43, 97, 174, 180
Oates, Bealy, 107
Oatman, Georgia 195
O'Dell, Harry A. 191
Odemir 201
Odeneal, A. T. 93; Alex T. 93, 94; Dora H. 93
Old Pony 166
Old Tony 94
Ole Circle Ann 94
Oliver, Beulah 191; Wallace W. 190, 191
Orr, Berry 34, 36, 64; John A. 36, 64, 85; Peyton 32, 33, 34, 35, 36; W. C. 36
Ortho 212
Owens, Mrs. L. M. 114, 116, 125, 127
Owsley, Dr. 94; Alvin C. 89, 90, 92, 97; Louisiana 51; Sallie M. 92
Ox-Tread Grist Mill 77

P

Pace, Hattie 98
Palmer & Ramsay 197
Parker, Arthur 197, 200; W. H. 118, 126
Parkhill, James 37, 189; Jimmie 189
Paschall, B. F. 73
Pass, A. J. 52, 53
Patterson, R. C. 99
Paxson, Elizabeth 198
Pearce, John Walker 183; Walter 183
Pearson, William 114, 117, 125, 127
Penegar, Minnie 196
Pepin ..... 204; Le Senlis 204, 212
Percy, Henry 173, 205, 207, 209, 215, 216; Margaret 205, 207, 215; Maud 209, 210
Peter, Prince 211; Mamie Catherine 186; Mollie Allen 120, 126
Pharmund 202
Phellps, Williams 73
Phelps, Oliver Alonzo (O. A.) 59, 60, 183; Virginia F. Haynes 155, 183
Philip, Le Hardy (France) 213; I, of France 211
Phillip's 102
Pickering, Grace 192; Mary Scarborough 192; Samuel 192; Sarah 198
Pickett, ... 193; R. 131
Pierce, ... 133; C. N. 128; C. W. 130
Piner, Mrs. E. H. 100; F. E. 41, 73, 76, 78, 79, 80, 81, 93, 96, 111
Pitman, M. S. 116, 125, 127; R. W. 73, 99
Pitts, Dr. 98
Plantagenet, Alainore 215; Edmund 214, 219; Eleanor 219; Geoffrey 204, 206, 211; Hameline 211, 213; Henry 213, 214, 215, 219; Isabella 211; Joan 204, 207, 208, 210, 211, 213, 214; John 215; Lionel 173, 207, 215, 219; Maud 215; Phillipa 207, 215, 217
Poage, James 177; William 177
Poe, Cicero 83, 84; John 83, 84; O. P. 90
Pogue, William 194
Poindexter, Dr. 94
Polignac, Gen. 30
Ponder, S. D. 58, 59, 111; W. A. 88
Porter, Tom 73
Pouge, Allen 108
Powell, Isaac 181
Power, Bryan 183; J. C. 134, 137, 138
Powers, M. M. 109; Marcus 109; Mary 109
Poynings, Eleanor 207, 215; Richard 215
Prianus, 201

Price, Mrs. 79; Joe 34; Gen. 131
Prindles, A. J. 132
Pritchard, J. W. 99; Sidney Albert 114, 115, 125, 126
Public School No. 2, 46
Pulchalski, E. 93
Puryear, H. R. 137; S. H. 138

Q

Quayle, Mr. 104

R

R. E. LEE School 41, 81
Ragsdale, R. Lee (R. L.) 89, 111
Ralls, ... 132
Ramage, Margaret 38, 39
Ramsey, Ann 52, 54; Thomas 52, 54
Randall, J. L. 73
Ratchford, T. E. 116, 125, 127
Ratchliff, Maud 103; S. W. 103
Ratherus 201
Rawlins, Zack 90
Reade, George 205; Mildred 205; Robert 205
Rector, Ned 73
Red Cross 48
Reddy 192
Reeves, Anna 178
Renfro, N. C. 133
Reynolds, Alice 196; W. L. 90; Wilburn Lafayette 196
Rice, Elizabeth 198
Richard, I 204, 208, 212; II 204
Richards, T. J. 88
Richardson, John S. 79, 81, 96
Richemor 201
Riddle, William 78
Riley, ... 43; Ferrill 176
Ring, Elizabeth 191; Mary 191
Ripy, J. W. 89
Roark, ... 133
Robberson, J. W. 79
Robert, Le Diable 204
Robert E. Lee School 87, 96, 98
Roberts, Anna 196; Beatrice 196; Carroll 196; Charles 196; Della 196; Donavan 196 Gertrude 196; Ike 196; Imogean 196; Inez 196; Irene 196; Isaac N. 29, 178, 196; James 177; John H. (John) 29, 174, 194, 196; Lota 196; Mabel 196; Marinda A. 174; Mary 196; Mona 196; Neil 196; Nellie 196; Oliver 196; Portia 196; Riggs 196; Sarah 174, 177; Truett 196; Virginia 196
Robertson, A. W. 41; Alex W. 92, 97; Lawson 6, 115, 125, 127; Mary K. 116, 125
Robinson, Martha 176; Mrs. T. A. 100; W. 131
Roelt, Catherine 215
Rogers, T. 131
Rohesia 208, 212
Roland, W. H. 137, 138, 139
Rollo, the Dane 212, 215, 216
Roosevelt, Franklin Delano 14
Ross, Dr. 94; Dr. E. F. 114, 116, 125; Dr. R. S. 76, 78; Dr. Ross' Drug Store 40
Rowe, Clarinda 50, 82; E. 82; Edward 50, 82
Rush, Arlie 189; Elinor 189; John 189; Lillas 189; Louise 189; Vernon 189
Russell, Archie 98; Tom 189
Ryan, Annie 103; W. D. 103

S

Sacramento Bee 154
Saint Hillery, James 208; Maud 208, 213
Saint John's (N. Y.) Enterprise News 191
Sams, ... 43; Mrs. 97
Sanders, Bernard McC. 178; D. 131; Jesse Albert 178, 179; Jesse Marshall 178; Virginia McC. (Virgie) 18, 36, 200
Santerre, 163
Saunford, Alice 210; Gilbert 210
Sawyer, J. B. 79
Scott, Mrs. Roy C. 192
Scruggs, C. C. 51, 52, 78, 99; J. W. 93; M. D. 93; Mattie S. 51; Pres 77; Scruggs' 40
Segrave, Elizabeth 213, 218; John 213
Sellers, W. W. 181, 186, 187, 188, 194
Sergeaux, Elizabeth 207, 210; Richard 207, 210
Shahan, Albert A. 103; Alford C. 103; B. E. 103; David 101; Dora 103; Edward F. 103; G. W. L. 101, 103; George 103; Harvey L. 103; Iva May 103; J. R. 103; John T. 103; Julia Esther 103; Laura M. 103; Lillie 103; Mariah 103; Mary Catlett 101; Myrtle 103; R. E. 103; S. C. 103; Timmie (Tinney) 103; Walter L. 103
Shaw, Annie E. 51, 54; M. I. 100; W. A. 51, 54
Sherrod, Fannie W. 120, 126, 127
Shiflett, Gertrude 178
Shirley Hotel 77
Shiver, L. 131
Shooter, Mrs. George E. 188
Shortridge, George 199;Judy 109
Sigari, Mrs. 163
Sigmerius 202
Simmons, Mr. 83, 84; J. W. 78, 82; S. M. 73
Simms, R. J. 87
Sizemore, A. V. 139; James 138
Sledge, Cordelia 52, 54; J. J. 137
Smart, Susannah 107

Smith, Dr. 94; Bryan 191; Chauncey 186; Chauncey Mel 186; E. C. 41, 111; Edgar Forest 186; Etheline 191; G. W. 139; Isabella 186; J. C. 77, 78, 79; J. C. & Co. 40, 77; J. J. 95; J. W. 71; James 191; Jesse 191; Kirg 73, 79; Lafayette 191; Lon A. 7; M. V. 131; Mary Virginia 191; Scythia 194; Warren 191; Whyburn 191; William 181
Smoot, John H. 34, 35; J. M. 77, 78
Snickers, Eward 198
Snow, E. C. 99
Sone, Maggie 98
Soule University 161, 162
Spasoff, Beatrice 183; Helen 183; John 183
Spear, James 82; William 82
Spears (or Fry), Burt 191
Spellings, Lucy 196
Spurlock, William 26
Stafford, Hugh 173, 204; Loan 205; Margaret 204, 209; Ralph 173, 204, 205
Stanfield, John 76, 78; W. W. O. 82
Steed, ... 134
Steele, Miss 199
Steers, Blanche Smith 195
Stewart, Charles 194
Stovall, ... 183; Byrdie Pearl 183; Erie Byrd Foy 183
Stover, John C. 119, 126; Kansas 121, 126
Streakedy, 150
Street, David M. 79
Strong, K. P. 132; L. P. 82
Stroud, James 34, 40, 77, 79; L. L. 40, 77, 78; ..... & Williams 77
Stump, Sallie Lee 117, 125
Sublett, J. H. 6, 114, 115, 118, 119, 120, 125, 126
Suggs, Henry 128, 130; Saleeta 130; Selete 128
Sullivan, J. R. 73
Sumdall, ... 135
Sumpter, Capt. 107
Sunno 201
Sutton, Edmund 206; John 206; Margaret 206
Sveide, Norse King 206, 212
Sweatman, Doc 174
Swigart, J. (?), 107

T

T. & P. R. R. 42
Tabor, S. B. 73
Taillefer, Aymer 204; Isabel 204
Talbois, Anne 205; George 205, 215
Tate, Magnus 176; Mary McC. 24, 176
Tatum, John T. 117, 125, 127
Taylor, Alf 181; Ben 83; Bob 181; Dick 30, 102, 177; F. E. 79; J. W. 34; James 91; Moses 83; S. J. 91; W. H. 77, 78, 91; Wm. D. 107
Teague, J. 82
Teasley, Mrs. T. M. 96
Teel, G. M. 77, 78; Peter 77, 78
Templeton, Corinne 179; Corinne Little 179; J. R. 73; Marjorie 175; Milton Bruce 179
Terrie 202
Terrill-Terrell, (See Tyrrell) Annie E. 52, 54; Aubrey 164; Benjamine 104, 108, 109, 199, 200; C. Vernon 18, 200, 203, Edmund 170, 196, 197, 203, 205, 210, 218; Elizabeth 197, 199, 200; Frances 199; Frances Washington 196; George 210; Humphrey 210; James 108, 109, 199, 200; James W. (J. W.) 129, 130, 131; Jessee 198, 199; Jimmie (Dr. J. J.) 164; Joel 203, 210; John 109, 199, 203; Joshua 104; Judith 199; Lucy 108, 199; Martha 210; Mary 199; Mary Lacy 177, 197; Nancy 199; R. W. 52, 54, 58; Robert 28, 104, 108, 109, 110, 177, 197, 199, 203, 205, 210; Thomas 203, 210; Timothy 210; Virginia (See McCormick), 28, 177, 196, 199, 203, 205; William 107, 108, 109, 110, 199, 203, 210
Texas State College for Women 40, 45
Texas Theatre 41
Theodoret 202
Thomas, Frank 98
Throckmorton, Agnes 207, 210; Robert W. 77, 82
Throop-Throup-Troop, Lucinda 128, 130; Charley's 128, 129
Tibetoft-Tipetoft, John 206; Joyce (Jane) 206; Pain 206; Paine 206
Tinis, W. E. 139
Tobias, M. J. 197
Tompkins, Frank A. 94
Towels, Judith 203
Trimble, Tillie 98
Turner, J. 132; R. W. 77
Turning Lathe 93
Twining, Eleazer 191; Elizabeth Deane 191; Joanna 191; John 191; Mercy 25, 191, 192; Nathaniel 191; Stephen 191; Susannah 191; William 25, 191
Tyrrell, (See Terrill), Edmund 202; Edward 202; Galfrid 202; George 203; Hugh 202; Humphrey 203; James 202; John 203; Martha 203; Robert 203; Roger 202; Thomas 203, 207; Walter 203; William 203

U

Underwood, Henry 83, 84; Mrs. J. W. 36
University of North Carolina 193
USO Center 40, 48

V

Vandoon, 131
Van Pelt, Mourning 181, 185, 186, 194
Zilpha 185
Vaught, Harriet C. 186; Joseph 185; Sara Isabella 185, 186
Venters, Jeff 91; Mary 91; S. A. 77, 78, 91, 103
Violet, Jemima (See McCormick) 177
Virkus, 191, 200

W

Wainwright, Dr. 94
Waleran 202
Walker, William 82
Walker's 21
Walters, Mary 195
Waltheof 209
Walton, Dr. 84; Abigail N. 199
Ward, E. 52
Ware, H. H. 132
Warner, Augustine 205, 206; Mildred 205, 206
Washington, Augustine 205, 206; George 24, 25, 27, 170, 176, 196, 203, 205; John 205, 206; Lawrence 205, 206; Mary 205; Mildred 170, 196, 203, 205, 206, 210, 218
Waters, Susannah 203, 210
Waterton, Joan 209; Robert 209
Watkins, F. H. 52
Watson, Booky 181, 187, 188; John 188; John R. 187, 188; Martha (Mattie) 158, 188; Michael (Mike) 187, 188; Polly 188; Rebecca 189; Sarah Cross (See Lennon) 181, 188; Scanbook 187; Scarcebook-Seacebook 187, 188; Thomas (Tom) 187, 188; Mrs. V. A. 190; Virginia Ann 188 (See Haynes)
Wear, F. L. 88
Weathers, H. E. 100
Weaver, A. 136; J. H. 137
Welborn, Mamie 171
Welch, (Welsh), Otis G. 40, 76, 82, 104; Sarah 21, 176; ..... & Carroll 76; ..... & Piner 76
Welles, ... 201, 213; Eudo 209, 213; John 213, 214; Lionel (Leo) 173, 209; Margaret 205, 209
Wells, J. Morgan 139
West, E. H. 137; W. C. 52
Westbrook, Sallie 91
Wheeler's T. B. 53
White, ... 84; Francis M. 95; Silas 78
Wichita Hotel 40
Wiggs, Mrs. P. E. 100
Wiley, ... 97
Wilkins, C. S. 100
William, the Conqueror 203, 204, 206, 207, 212, 215, 216; III of Orange 21; The Lion, of Scotland 214; Longcword 204, 212
William-Neil 75, 110, 111
Williams, C. A. 40, 77, 78, 79, 91, 92; Effie Lee 82; George 92; Joel 91; John 73; Marcus (L.) 109, 110; Mary L. 91, 92; Mrs. Will 36
Willis, Dr. 94; E. F. 116; Henry 170, 196, 203, 205, 210, 218; J. T. 131; John William 218; Margaret 170, 196, 197, 203, 205, 210, 218; T. L. 41; Thomas, M. D. 218
Wills, E. F. 114, 125
Wilson, Annie 51, 52; Clementine 51, 52, 53; Elizabeth 51, 52; Frances 51; G. W. 51; H. F. 51; J. H. 51; Lucinda 51; R. J. 51, 54; W. A. 51; W. G. 51; W. T. 122, 126; W. W. 52; William 82; Woodrow 5
Winchester Normal 43, 45, 83
Windebank, Mildred 205; Thomas 205
Winters, J. A. 78
Wise, David 131
Witherow's 21
Withers, Clay 87; J. A. 93; John A. 93, 94; Mrs. John Allen 93, 94
Witt, Eli 50, 82
Wolf & Jacobs 77
Wolfe, Fannie 189
Wood, E. D. 121, 126; Mabel 191; T. E. 73
Woodruff, Louisa E. 110; R. W. 75, 76, 110, 111
Woods, William 73
Woodward, Leda 178; Lida 178; Mary Ann 51, 54; S. J. 51, 54
Woody, W. 132
Wooten, ... 178
Work Stables 41
Wright, Elizabeth 196; Harriet 177; Mary 196; R. W. 34, 35; W. C. 32, 34, 36, 73
Wyatte, ... 97
Wylde, Margaret 218; Thomas 218
Wynn, Thomas D. 118, 126, 127

Y

Yates, Elizabeth 109; Ida 51; Jack 51; John 109; John Marshall 197; Junius Edw. Merritt 197; R. T. 52; Thomas M. 51; Weechie 197
Yoakley, Georgia 116, 125
Young, Abigail 191; John 191

Z

Zumwalt, Joshua 40, 77, 78; L. L. 89, 90